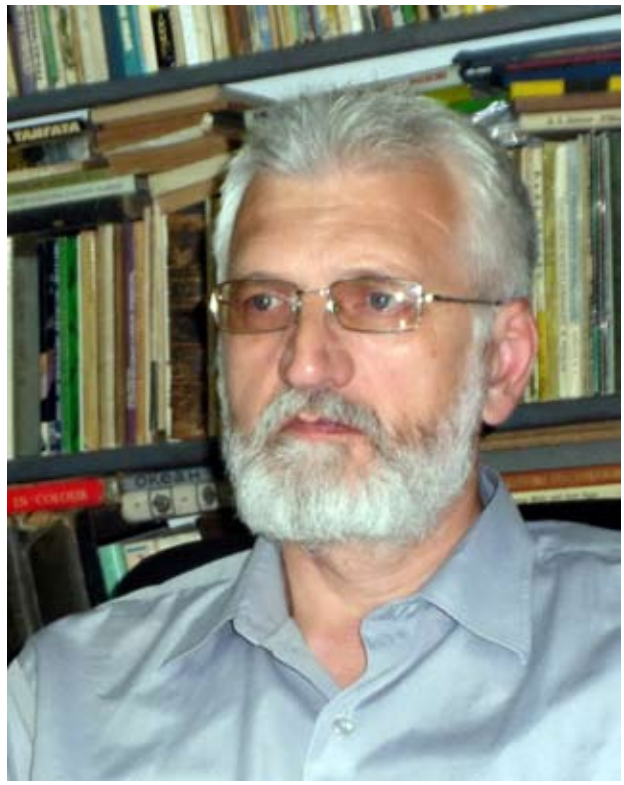
Настоящото издание
е посветено
на 60-годишнината от рождението на
видния български орнитолог
и палеоорнитолог
Професор д.б.н. ЗЛАТОЗАР БОЕВ

This issue
is dedicated to the prominent Bulgarian
Ornithologist and Palaeo-ornithologist
Prof. ZLATOZAR BOEV, D. Sc.
on the occasion of his 60th Birthday



Син на видния български орнитолог и природозащитник Николай Боев, проф. д. б. н Златозар Боев работи в Националния природонаучен музей при БАН (НПМ-БАН) вече в продължение на 37 години. В момента в музея той е ръководител на отдел „Гръбначни животни“. Роден е на 20 октомври 1955 г. в София. Завършил е Биологическия факултет на СУ „Св. Климент Охридски“. Стажувал е в Москва, Тбилиси и Лион при водещи световни специалисти. На него българската наука дължи едно ново направление – той полага основите на палеоорнитологията у нас. Благодарение на неговите усилия НПМ-БАН притежава днес най-богатата в Югоизточна Европа колекция от фосилни и субфосилни птици, сравнителна остеологична колекция от рецентни птици и научна библиотека по палеонтология и еволюция на птиците. Приносите на проф. Боев в палеоорнитологията са световно признати и той се нарежда между маститите европейски специалисти в тази област. Член е на 9 международни и чуждестранни научни организации. Неговата научна плодовитост е впечатляваща. Открил и описал е 4 рода, 31 вида и 1 подвид нови за науката изкопаеми птици от България и Гърция. Има отпечатани 317 публикации в научни издания и 309 – в научно-популярни. Автор е на 18 научно-популярни книги и учебници. З. Боев вложи и много усилия в уреждането на богатата експозиция от птици в НПМ.

Нека му пожелаем и занапред здраве и същата енергичност и вдъхновена работа в любимата му професия, на която е посветил живота си!

От колегите му

Historia naturalis bulgarica, 22: 5-30, 2015

The Arachnogeography and the "lines" (of Wallace, Lydekker, Weber)

Petar Beron

Abstract: The paper is an attempt to use the orders of Arachnida for checking the importance of the lines of Wallace, Lydekker and Weber for the distribution of these animals. From the orders of Arachnida some (Ricinulei and Solifugae almost) are missing from the analyzed area (Indomalayan and Australian regions). The distribution of the other orders relatively to the "lines" has been analysed. None of the orders of Acari (Opilioacarida, Prostigmata, Acaridida, Oribatida, Mesostigmata, Ixodida and Holothyrida) is limited by the "lines".

There is no order of Arachnida living only on one side of the "lines". Only the spider suborder Mesothelae seems to be limited to the Western side. It is to notice the Vachon's opinion (1953) ("linesOn peut cependant affirmer que la ligne Wallace pour certaines formes de Scorpions – est une frontière réellement existante") – it could be confirmed what concerns the scorpions. There are families and genera known only on one side, but it is a relatively low level of endemism. Nothing similar to the endemic orders and even subclasses in the vertebrates which are the base of the construction of the lines exists what concerns the Arachnida.

Key words: lines, Arachnozoogeography, Wallacea, Indomalayan Region, Australian Region

Evaluation of Wallace's Line and the other lines in South East Asia according to the Arachnida

Ref.: Audley-Charles (1981), Audley-Charles, Hurley & Smith (1982), Audley-Charles, Carter & Milson (1972), Clouse & Giribet (2007), Darlington (1957), George (1981), Gressitt (1956, 1959, 1967, 1982), Hachisuka (1936), Hall (1997, 1998, 2001, 2002, 2009), Hall & Holloway (eds)(1998), Hooijer (1975), Karig (1974), Katili (1971, 1975, 1978), Kayashima (1955), Krizhanovskij (1980, 2002), Lopatin (1980, 1989), Lydekker (1896, 1911), Mayr (1939, 1944, 1945), Mertens (1950), Simpson (1977), Stoddart (1992), Szymkowiak, Górski & Bajerlein (2007), Tikader & Bastawade (1983), Udvardy (1975), Voris (2000), Wallace (1860, 1869, 1876), Whitmore, ed. (1981, 1987).

"La frontière, en biogéographie, n'est pas, en général, une ligne, mais une zone complexe dont l'emplacement et la topographie ont subi de multiples variations au cours des temps géologiques... On peut cependant affirmer que la ligne Wallace – pour certaines formes de Scorpions – est une frontière réellement existante".

Max Vachon (1953)

Wallace's Line

In result of his studies of the nature of Australasia, Wallace (1860) concluded that "We may consider it established that the Strait of Lombok [between Bali and Lombok] (only 15 miles wide) marks the limit and abruptly separates two of the great zoological regions of the globe". This famous line, called by Huxley (1868) "Wallace's line", runs through Makassar Strait between Borneo and Sulawesi and than … The line was based mostly on mammals, but Mayr (1944) made the remark that "An equally pronounced faunal difference exists among birds, insects, and other groups of animals in the two regions".

When crossing the famous line in 1994 and 1995, I asked myself: "Is this statement true also for such zoogeographically interesting animals as Arachnida?". Meanwhile, a lot of new information was accumulated on the taxonomy of such groups

as Schizomida, Opiliones, Scorpiones and others and time has come to check how this zoogeographical "rift" (the term belongs to Prof. Vachon) reflects the past and present distribution of the various Arachnida. Some orders (the Ricinulei, almost the Solifugae) are not known in this area.

Lydekker's Line

The line proposed in 1895 by the British naturalist Richard Lydekker (1849-1915) separates Wallacea from the shelf of Australia – New Guinea.

Weber's Line

Max Weber (1852-1937) proposed a line passing between Sulawesi and Halmahera and marks the balance of the Indomalayan and Australian elements in the fauna. It is a line based on mammals and should be tested what concerns the invertebrates (Arachnida and others).

Wallacea

Observing for a long time the strange transition in the animal world of the islands of Malay Archipelago, Wallace presumed, "such facts could be explained only by major changes in the Earth's surface". Now we know that in the Pleistocene the major continental islands Borneo, Java, Sumatra and Bali have been connected with the Asian mainland. The rainforest existed by this time and the sea level was lower by 180 m. That is why on these islands we find the same animals like in Malaya (sometimes other subspecies) – elephants, rhinos, tapirs, tigers, leopards, primates. Some of them meanwhile have disappeared on the continent, but still live on the islands (the orangutans).

Crossing the narrow (only 25 km) Lombok Chanel between Bali and Lombok all these animals disappear. Cockatoo parrots appear, as well as some marsupials, different reptiles.

During his research between 1854 and 1862 Wallace found that the birds on Bali and Java are almost the same (97%), as soon as we cross the 25 km straight the picture changes abruptly – Bali and Lombok have only 50% of their bird species in common, one may think that the others were not capable to fly over this distance. Starts Wallacea, most interesting territory of a mix of fauna.

The ancestors of the present day animals and plants of Wallacea as a whole originate either from Asia or from Australia – New Guinea, but on the bigger islands occurred an active autochthonous speciation and there are many endemics. Some of the emblematic Indonesian endemics are actually inhabiting Wallacea (anoa, babirusa, "Komodo dragon"). Most islands have not been interconnected, they are separated by deep straights and this was important to explain the high endemism.

According to Conservation International, Wallacea has more than 10 000 species of plants, including ca. 1500 (15%) endemic. Among the terrestrial vertebrates the endemism is even higher: from 1142 species almost half (529) are endemics. In Wallacea live 223 species of native mammals, 126 of them endemics. Only bats count 124 species – almost one tenth of the world's bats.

The birds of Wallacea are extremely diverse (650 species, including 265 endemic). More than half of them live on Sulawesi alone (356 species, 96 endemic).

In Wallace's time the area has been covered by lush tropical forests. Only small fraction of them remains – 45% of the surface is covered by some sort of forest, but only on 52,017 km², or 15%, the forest is in its pristine state. From the total surface of Wallacea (347,000 km²) ca. 20,000 km² are protected (at least legally). The remaining forest is most often under concessions of powerful western or Japanese companies, which destroy not only the irreplaceable rainforest, but also hundreds of its described, semi-described and undescribed inhabitants.

Simpson (1977) critically reviewed the seven biogeographical lines assigned in the Malay Archipelago to mark the boundary of Indomalayan and Australian zoogeographic regions. In his conclusion, he suggested to (1) keep Huxley's line and Lydekker's line as they were clear-cut boundaries of Oriental, or Indomalayan (Sunda shelf) region and Australian (Sahul shelf) region respectively, and (2) not assign the intervening islands to any region or transitional zone.

For the invertebrates the importance of the "lines" seems less explored. One of the recent studies (Boudouresque, 2011) shows that "patterns of species diversity and diversity measured at higher taxonomic levels are not concordant".

Development of Wallacea and the surrounding lands of Southeast Asia and the Malayan archipelago

Principal geological events important to Wallace's line (partly after Audley-Charles, 1981)

years	Million Period
10	**Pleistocene**
20	**Pliocene**
30	**Miocene**
40	**Oligocene**
50	**Eocene**
60	**Palaeocene**
70	

Q – Quaternary

1. Australia/New Guinea splits from Antarctica (c. 53 Ma).

2. Formation of Philippines by collision of Asian continental fragment with an island arc (Oligocene)

3. Possible land connection(s) across Makassar Strait (mid-Miocene)

4. Collision between New Guinea and a Tertiary island arc (c.15 Ma).

5. Collision between Gondwana (Sula Peninsula) and Laurasia at or near east Sulawesi (c. 15 Ma) but submarine.

6. Island chain established between east Sulawesi and Australia (late Miocene to late Pliocene)

7. Collision between parts of Gondwanic Outer Banda Arc and Laurasian (volcanic) Inner Banda Arc (latest Miocene to early Pliocene).

8. Probable land connection(s) across south Makassar Strait (from late Pliocene).

The analysis of Moss & Wilson (1998) concerning the biogeographic implications of the Tertiary palaeogeographic evolution of Sulawesi and Borneo are worth quoting. Wallacea, according to them, is a biogeographic region, situated between areas with Asiatic and Australian floras and faunas, where organisms show a high degree of endemism. A land connection between Borneo and mainland SE Asia may have existed throughout much of the Tertiary and would have allowed migration of terrestrial biota. Western Sulawesi had been connected to eastern Borneo by the late Cretaceous and by the early Eocene with possibilities of dispersal of fauna between Borneo and western Sulawesi. The East Sulawesi ophiolite was accreted onto Sulawesi during or after the late Oligocene and resulted in the formation of more extensive land areas of Sulawesi. "Microcontinental fragments accreted onto eastern Sulawesi in the Miocene to Pleistocene may have been emergent as they drifted towards Sulawesi and allowed island hopping or rafting for biota of Australian affinity. Island hopping routes for the dispersal of organisms between Borneo-Sulawesi and the Philippines may have existed along volcanic arcs, such as the long-lived North Sulawesi arc, the Sulu and Sangihe arcs, and the Cagayan arc" (Moss & Wilson, 1998).

If we analyse the paleogeographical maps of Australasia in Hall (1998), we can make several observations. If we quote this article: "The period 30-0 Ma is of most interest to biogeographers; before then the separation between Asia and Australia was greater and the tectonic reconstructions are also more uncertain". More realistic and of importance for the recent fauna is the time of the last 20 Ma.

20 Ma (Early Miocene) Continent including most of Borneo. Only small parts of Sumatra, Java and Sulawesi were dry land as islands. Australia and New Guinea interconnected. Eastern New Guinea and Taiwan under water, Hainan part of the continent. Makassar Strait existed.

15 Ma (Middle Miocene) Similar situation. The Barisan of Sumatra cut into several islands, the remaining Sumatra, Java, Bali and Lombok under water, as well as Taiwan. Torres and Makassar Straits existing. Borneo part of continent, Sulawesi isolated.

10 Ma (Late Miocene) The Sumatran Barisan, Java, Timor, Sulawesi and the central part of New Guinea land. Strait between the larger Australia and central New Guinea existing. Continent largely connected with Borneo and very narrowly connected with Sumatra. Hainan part of the continent, Taiwan under water.

5 Ma (Early Pliocene) – in Continental Southeast Asia the land mass is almost as present, but is connected with Borneo and Sumatra. The shape of Borneo, Java and Sumatra is almost as it is now, the northern coast of Sumatra is covered by shallow sea between Sumatra and Malakka. In New Guinea only the northern part is land, Northern Australia reaches more to the north, but between northern New Guinea and the enlarged land on the present day Carpentaria Bay there was a large strait, much wider than than the Torres Strait. Hainan was under shallow water, Taiwan was connected with mainland China.

Arachnida and the lines

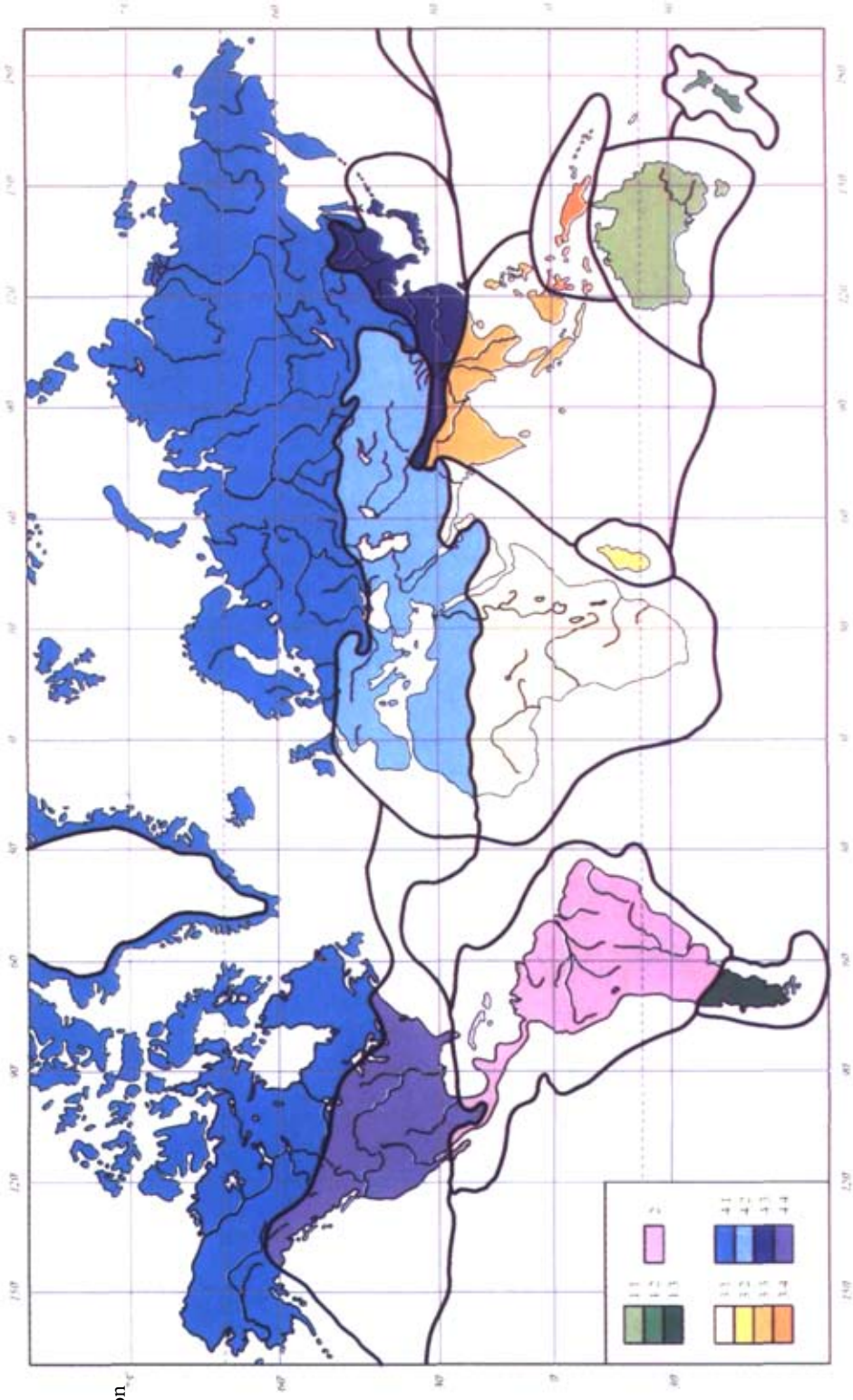
The order Ricinulei does not live in Southeast Asia and has no relations with the "lines". Solifugae is represented only by one species (*Dinorhax rostrumpsittaci* Simon) in Vietnam and Maluku Islands (both sides of Wallace's Line, but only on the West side of the Lydekker's Line). Practically the order is missing from both Indomalayan and Australian regions.

Palpigradi

Ref.: Condé (1980, 1981, 1984, 1988, 1989, 1990, 1992a, 1992b, 1994, 1996)

Two families (Eukoeneniidae and Prokoeneniidae) are represented in the area.

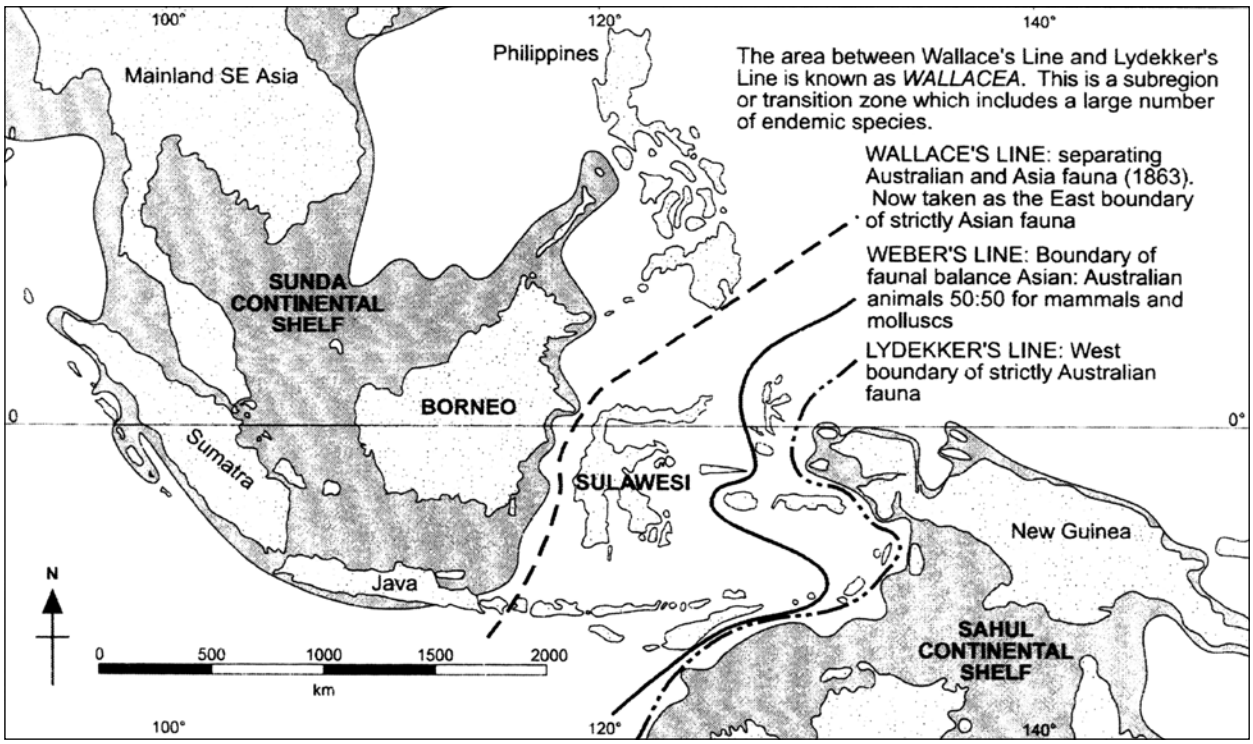
Only West of Wallace's line: In Thailand were found 8 sp. of Palpigradi: *Prokoenenia asiatica* Condé, 1994 (Prokoeneniidae), and 6 sp. of Eukoeneniidae – *Eukoenenia angusta* (Hansen, 1901), *E. deleta* Condé, 1992, *E. lyrifer* Condé, 1992, *E. siamensis* (Hansen, 1901) *E. thais* Condé, 1988, *Koeneniodes leclerci* Condé, 1992, and *K. spiniger* Condé, 1984. All of them are known only from this country (endemics). Condé (1992) recorded *Koeneniodes made-*



1 – Notogean Kingdom
1.1 – Australian Region
1.2 – New Zealand Region
1.3 – Chilean-Patagonian Region

2 – Paleotropical Kingdom
2.1 – Indo-Malayan Region
2.2 – Papuan Region
2.3 – Afrotropical Region
2.4 – Madagascan Region

Zoogeographical subdivision of the Earth (after Krizhanovskiy, 2002)



SE Asia and the continental shelves (in grey) after Moss & Wilson, 1998

cassus from Hong Kong (the first Palpigradi known from China).

Prokoenenia javanica Condé, 1991, is known from Java, *P. celebica* Condé, 1994.

After Condé (1996), "La région orientale semble avoir été un foyer d'évolution important dans l'histoire des Palpigrades: tous les genres actuels y sont représentés et leur dispersion, jusque dans la région madecasse, en particulier, est un fait bien établi".

Only West of Wallace's Line remain the family Prokoeneniidae and the genus *Prokoenenia*.

Only East of Wallace Line: In Papua New Guinea have been recorded only two sp.: *Eukoenenia* cf. *lawrencei* and *Koeneniodes* cf. *frondiger* (fam. Eukoeneniidae).

Both sides: fam. Eukoeneniidae (genera *Eukoenenia* and *Koeneniodes*).

Amblypygi

Ref.: Bastawade et al. (2005), Blick & Harvey (2011), Caporiacco (1947), Fage (1939, 1954), Giupponi & Miranda (2012), Gravely (1911, 1915), Harvey (2002, 2003, 2013), Harvey & West (1998), Karswch (1879), Kraepelin (1895, 1899), Pocock (1894), Quintero (1981, 1983, 1986), Rahmadi & Harvey (2008), Rahmadi et al. (2010), Roewer (1928), Rowland (1973), Seiter et al. (2015), Simon (1892), Thorell (1888, 1889).

Two families are widely represented in the area: Charinidae and Charontidae, both on both sides of the Wallace's Line. Special case is the only species of *Phrynus* (from the American family Phrynidae) from a cave on Flores (Indonesia). According to Weygold et al. (2010): ".. some details and other characters suggest that *P[hrynus] exsul* has no close relation with any of the Neotropical species of *Phrynus* Lamarck, 1793, probably having been evolutionary distinct for a long time from the Neotropical species of *Phrynus*. Its occurrence on the Indonesian Island Flores thus remains an enigma; is *P. exsul* a relic from a more global distribution of the genus *Phrynus* in the past or the result of prehistoric rafting across the ocean?".

Only West of Wallace's line: *Catageus* Thorell, 1889 – Burma

Only East of Wallace's line – none.

Both sides:

Charinus Simon, 1892 (= *Charinides* Gravely) – Australia, Andaman Isls, India, W. Samoa, Vanuatu, Indonesia (Java, Borneo), Singapore, Malaysia, Papua New Guinea, New Caledonia, Solomon Isls

Sarax Simon, 1892 (= *Phrynichosarax* Gravely) – Solomon Isls, Malaysia, Singapore, Philippines (Luzon), Indonesia (Java, Kalimantan), India, Andaman Isls, Papua New Guinea, New Britain, Vietnam, Laos, Cambodia, Borneo

Charon Karsch, 1879 – Australia (Northern Territory, Queensland, Christmas Isl.), Indonesia (Java, Maluku, Sumbawa), Malaysia (incl. Borneo), Palau, Papua New Guinea, Philippines, Singapore, Solomon Islands

Stygophrynus Kraepelin, 1895 – Solomon Islands (Guadalcanal), Burma, Thailand, Vietnam, Malaysia, Indonesia (Java, Sumatra, Kalimantan)

Uropygi (Thelyphonida)

Ref.: Haupt (2004, 2009a), Krehenwinkel et al. (2009), Pocock (1894), Rowland (1973), Speijer (1936), Strand (1928), Thorell (1889)

Many species of the two subfamilies of Uropygi are known from the area (from both sides of the Wallace's line): Thelyphoninae and Hypoctoninae.

Only West of Wallace's line:

Chajnus Speijer, 1936 – Sunda Islands (Lombok)

Ginosigma Speijer, 1936 – Sunda Islands, Thailand

Hypoctonus Thorell, 1889 – Burma (Myanmar), South China, Malaysia, Thailand, Bangladesh, Java, India

Typopeltis Pocock, 1894 (= *Teltus* Speijer, 1936) – China, Russia, Taiwan, Hainan, Japan, Thailand, Vietnam

Only East of Wallace's line:

Glyptogluteus Rowland, 1973 – Philippines (Panay)

Thelyphonoides Krehenwinkel et al., 2009 – Philippines (Panay)

Mimoscorpius Pocock, 1894 – Philippines

Both sides:

Thelyphonus Latreille, 1802 (=*Abaliella* Strand, 1928 = *Minbosius* Speijer, 1936 = *Tetrabalius* Thorell, 1889, fide Haupt, 2009a) – Indonesia, Singapore, Philippines, Vanuatu (New Hebrides), Fiji, Rennell, Solomon Islands, New Guinea, New Britain, Burma, Sri Lanka, India, Thailand, W. Samoa, Borneo, Mollucas

Schizomida

Ref.: Cokendolpher (1988), Cokendolpher & Reddell (2000), Cokendolpher et al. (1988), Fernando (1957), Gravely (1911a, 1911 b, 1911c, 1912, 1915), Harvey (1992, 2002, 2003), Pickard-Cambridge (1972), Pocock (1900), Reddell & Cokendolpher (1995), Shimojana (1981), Sissom (1980).

One family (Hubbardiidae) is represented in the area.

Only West of Wallace's Line:

Schizomus Pickard-Cambridge, 1872

Clavizomus Reddell et Cokendolpher, 1995 – Java, West Malaysia, Singapore

Trithyreus Kraepelin, 1899 – Burma (= Myanmar)

Zomus Reddell et Cokendolpher, 1995 – Malaysia (incl. Sarawak), Singapore; England (Kew Garden)

Only East of Wallace's Line:

Julattenius Harvey, 1992 – 2 sp. in Australia (Queensland)

Notozomus Harvey, 1992 – 17 sp. in Australia (Queensland)

Orientzomus Cokendopher et Tsurusaki, 1994 – Philippines (Luzon), Japan, Bonin Isl.

Hubbardiidae indet. – New Guinea, New Britain, New Ireland; "*Schizomus*" *modestus*

Both sides:

Apozomus Harvey, 1992 – Australia, Japan, Papua New Guinea, Taiwan, Sabah (Borneo), W. Malaysia, Vietnam

Bamazomus Harvey, 1992 – Thailand, Hong Kong, W. Malaysia, Ryukyu Isls, Papua New Guinea, Australia, Hawaii

Ovozomus Harvey, 2001 – Seychelles, Comoro Isl., Cook Isl., Ceylon, India. Christmas Isl., Reunion

From Sri Lanka are known the first Schizomid ever described: *Schizomus crassicaudatus* Pickard-Cambridge, 1872, and also several other "*Schizomus*" needing further study (*buxtoni* Gravely, *formicoides* Fernando, *greeni* Gravely, *perplexus* Gravely, *vittatus* Gravely). The species *Schizomus peradeniyensis* Gravely has been assigned to the genus *Ovozomus* by Harvey (2011). *Trithyreus suboculatus* Pocock is declared nomen dubium.

Scorpiones

Ref.: Di et al. (2011, 2013), Fage (1933, 1946), Fet (1988, 2003), Koch (1977, 1981), Kopstein (1921, 1923, 1926), Kovarik (1995), Lourenço (2003, 2007), Lourenço & Dinh-Sac Pham (2010), Monod (2011), Monod & Prendini (2015), Nenilin & Fet (1992), Shi & Zhang (2005), Takashima (1941, 1945, 1948, 1950), Vachon (1953, 1972, 1982), Zhu et al. (2004)

Seven families of scorpions are known from the area.

Only West side of Wallace's Line:

Fam. Chaerilidae – Bangladesh, India, Indonesia, Malaysia, Nepal, Singapore, Sri Lanka, Vietnam

Fam. Pseudochactidae – caves of Laos and Vietnam

Fam. Scorpiopidae – Southeast Asia, India, Indonesia, Malaysia

Fam. Scorpionidae – South and Southeast Asia, Indonesia

Only East side of Wallace's Line:

Fam. Urodacidae – Australia

Both sides:

Fam. Buthidae – all continents, tropical, subtropical countries and in some countries with moderate climate

Fam. Liochelidae – Australia, Southeast Asia, Pacific islands, Indian Ocean Islands

Pseudoscorpiones

Ref.: Beier (1940, 1951, 1965, 1966a, 1966 b, 1973, 1981), Ellingsen (1911a, 1911b), Harvey (1981, 1985, 1990, 1993, 1998, 2013), Murthi & Ananthakrishnan (1977), Redikorzev (1938), Schawaller (1994, 1995)

In the area have been registered representatives of 20 families. Most of them (18) are represented from both sides of Wallace's line, and usually also on other continents or worldwide.

Only West side of Wallace's Line:

Fam. Ideoroncidae – Malaysia, India, Cambodia, Thailand, Vietnam, Indonesia (Sumatra)

Only East side of Wallace's Line:

Fam. Pseudogarypidae – Tasmania (one extant species)

Both sides:

Fam. Chthoniidae – cosmopolitic

Fam. Tridenchthoniidae (= Dithidae) – Australia, New Caledonia, Lord Howe Isl., Caroline Islans, India, Vietman, Philippines, Indonesia (Mollucas, Sumatra, Java), New Guinea, Japan, Palau Isl., Bhutan, Nepal, Laos, Marcus Isl., Malaysia

Fam. Lechytiidae – Vietnam, Marshall Isls, Marcus Island

Fam. Hyidae – Philippine Islands, Indonesia (Java, Sumatra), Australia

Fam. Neobisiidae –Philippines, Vietnam, Thailand, Japan, Burma, China, Taiwan

Fam. Syarinidae – Bhutan, India, Sri Lanka, Nepal, Tuvalu, Philippines – Solomon Is., New Zealand, New Caledonia, New Guinea

Fam. Parahyidae – Caroline Islands, Singapore

Fam. Garypidae (= Synsphyronidae) – India, Japan, Indonesia (Krakatau, Nicobar Isl.), Maldive Isl., Sri Lanka – Marshall Isls, Australia (incl. Tasmania), New Zealand

Fam. Geogarypidae – Indonesia (Java), Malaysia, India, Sri Lanka, Thailand, Australia, New Guinea

Fam. Menthidae – Socotra; Australia (one endemic genus and species)

Fam. Cheiridiidae – China, Taiwan, Nepal, Philippines, Japan, Hawaii – Papua New Guinea, Salomon Isls, Mariana Isls, Australia, New Zealand

Fam. Olpiidae – Australia, New Zealand, Norfolk Is., Indonesia, India, Burma, Japan, Cambodia, Vietnam, Papua New Guinea, New Caledonia, Salomon Isls, Tuvalu, Samoa, Caroline Isls, Mariana Isls, Marshall Isls

Fam. Garypinidae – Solomon Isls, Australia, New Guinea, Hawaii, Indonesia, Thailand, Cambodia, Vietnam

Fam. Sternophoridae – Australia, Papua New Guinea, India, Sri Lanka, Laos, Cambodia, Vietnam

Fam. Withiidae – New Zealand, Lord Howe I., Vietnam, Indonesia, Christmas Isl., India, Cambodia, Malaysia, Thailand, Philippines, Solomon Isls, Nepal, China, Taiwan, Mariana Isls, Marshall Isls, Papua New Guinea

Fam. Cheliferidae – Indochina, India, China, Indonesia – Australia, New Zealand, Papua New Guinea,

Fam. Atemnidae (= Miratemnidae) – South East Asia, Philippines, Bhutan, Nepal, India, Nicobar Isls, Solomon Islands, Sri Lanka, Indonesia, China – New Caledonia, Lord Howe Isl, Caroline Isls, Mariana Isls, Christmas Island, Marquesas Isls, Marshall Isls, Papua New Guinea

Fam. Chernetidae (= Myrmochernetidae) – New Guinea, Solomon Isls,

Opiliones

Ref.: Šilhavý (1974a, 1974 b), Rambla (1994, 1991), Schwendinger (1992, 2006), Schwendinger & Giribet (2005), Sharma et al. (2012), Thorell (1876, 1883, 1889, 1891 b, 1891b)

All suborders are represented in the area (Dyspnoi is practically missing).

Cyphophthalmi

Only West of Wallace's Line: none

Only East of Wallace's Line:

Fam. Troglosironidae – New Caledonia

Both sides:

Fam. Stylocellidae – SE Asia (from India to New Guinea)

Fam. Pettalidae – New Zealand, Australia – Sri Lanka

Eupnoi

Only West of Wallace's Line:

Fam. Phalangiidae – Borneo

Only East of Wallace's Line:

Fam. Caddidae – Australia (incl. Tasmania), New Zealand (but also in North America, South America and South Africa, not living in Southeast Asia)

Fam. Sclerosomatidae – Europe, Asia, Africa, South, Central and North America, Antilleans, Australia, New Guinea, Solomon Isl. (not living in Southeast Asia)

Fam. Neopilionidae – Australia, New Zealand (but also in South Africa and South America, not living in Southeast Asia)

Both sides: none

Dyspnoi

Only West of Wallace's Line:

Fam. Nemastomatidae (Ortholasmatinae, *Cladolasma* Suzuki – Thailand (1 sp.)

Only East of Wallace's Line: none

Both sides: none

Laniatores

Only West of Wallace's Line:

Fam. Stygnommatidae – ? Neotropical family with two doubtful sp. from Malaya of genus *Stygnomimus* Roewer, 1927

Fam. Biantidae (*Biantes, Probiantes*) –Nepal, India, Burma, Sumatra, Malaya

Only East of Wallace's Line:

Fam. Synthetonychiidae – New Zealand (14 sp.)

Fam. Triaenonychidae – Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand, New Caledonia (but also in Madagascar, South Africa, South America)

Both sides:

Fam. Assamiidae – southern Asia; subfam. Dampetrinae to Indonesia, New Guinea and Australia

Fam. Samoidae – Australia (New South Wales), Samoa, Indonesia

Fam. Podoctidae (incl. Erecananinae and Ibaloniinae) – Palau, Taiwan, Indonesia, Malaysia, New Guinea, India, Philippines, Vanuatu

Fam. Sandokanidae [= Oncopodidae, praeoccup.] – Philippines, Sumatra, Borneo, Burma, Nepal, India, Malaysia, Singapore, Thailand

Fam. Epedanidae (incl. Dibuninae, Acrobuninae, Sarasiniciinae, Sarasinellinae) – Philippines, New Guinea, Thailand, Sulawesi, Borneo, Sumatra, Japan, Malaysia, India, Taiwan, China, Vietnam

Fam. Zalmoxidae (= Stygnoleptinae) – New Guinea, Solomon Islands, Fiji, Bismarck Archipelago, Philippines, Java, Sulawesi, Moluccas, Australia, Marianas, New Caledonia, Marshall Islands, Caroline Islands, Polynesia

Remarks concerning Opiliones. It seems strange that families, widespread in other parts of the world (Triaenonychidae s.str., Caddidae, Neopilionidae) are not represented in South Asia, but live East of Wallace's line (New Guinea, Australia, New Zealand, New Caledonia). What concerns the Laniatores (the dominant Opiliones in the tropical countries), they are well represented in tropical Asia, but much less East of Wallace's line. Exceptions are the Triaenonychidae (lacking in SE Asia), a few species of families living from both sides of the «lines« (Zalmoxidae, Assamiidae, Samoidae, Epedanidae, Podoctidae), and the endemic family in New Zealand Synthetonychiidae.

Araneae

Ref.: Baehr & Baehr (1987), Baehr & Baehr (1993), Baert (1979, 1980, 1982, 1984), Beatty et al. (2008), Berland (1928, 1930a, 1930 b, 1935, 1937, 1939, 1942), Bourne (1980), Brignoli (1981), Deeleman-Reinhold (1980, 1995, 2000), Dimitrov et al. (2013), Forster (1949, 1955a, 1955b, 1962, 1967, 1970a, 1970b, 1971, 1973, 1975, 1977, 1995), Forster & Blest (1979), Forster & Forster (1973, 1999), Forster & Gray (1979), Forster & Platnick (1977, 1984, 1985), Forster et al. (1987), Forster & Wilton (1968, 1973), Gillespie et al. (2000), Gray (1994), Hickman (1957, 1958, 1969), Hill (2010), Huber (2001, 2003, 2005), Jäger & Yin (2001), Jäger & Praxaysombath (2009), Jocqué (1991, 1993), Kayashima (1955), Legendre (1977, 1979), Lehtinen (1978, 1993), Lehtinen & Saaristo (1980), Main (1981a, 1981b, 1982), Marples (1955), Meng & Murphy (2008), Paik (1967), Paquin et al. (2010), Platnick (1976, 1977a, 1977b, 1981, 2000a, 2000b), Platnick & Gertsch (1976), Platnick & Forster (1993), Pocock (1903), Proszinsky (1980, 1996), Pugh (2004), Raven (1976, 1978, 1979, 1980a, 1980b, 1981a, 1981b, 1985, 1994), Raven & Platnick (1981), Rix (2006), Rix & Harvey (2010, 2011, 2012a, 2012b, 2012c), Rix & Roberts (2010), Robinson (1982), Roewer (1942), Shear (1978), Shinoyana (1977), Simon (1890), Taylor (2013), Ticader (1970, 1977), Versteirt et al. (2010), Wang et al. (2010), Wang & Martens (2009)

Only West of Wallace's Line (especially in Southeast Asia):

Suborder Mesothelae – Southeast Asia, China, Japan (87 species)

Fam. Liphistiidae – Southeast Asia, China, Japan (87 species)

Suborder Mygalomorphae – both sides

Fam. Atypidae – Asia

Suborder Araneomorphae – both sides

Fam. Eresidae – Eurasia

Subfam. Eresinae – Eurasia

Fam. Palpimanidae – South Asia, Sri Lanka (incl. many from S. America, Africa, etc.)

Subfam. Chediminae -South Asia, Sri Lanka (also many from Africa and the Seychelles)

Fam. Phyxelididae – Sumatra, Borneo (2 sp.) (plus another 62 from Africa and Madagascar)

Fam. Cithaeronidae – Africa, India, Malaysia, Greece, introduced to Australia and Brazil (6 sp.)

Only East of Wallace's line (not living in SE Asia):

Fam. Migidae – Australia, New Zealand

Subfam. Calathotarsinae – Australia

Subfam. Miginae – New Zealand, Australia

Fam. Actinopodidae – Australia

Fam. Austrochilidae – Tasmania (1 sp.)(but the other 8 sp. live in Chile and Argentina)

Subfamily Hickmaniinae 1967 (as family Hickmaniidae)

Fam. Gradungulidae – New Zealand, Australia (A.C.T., Queensland, New South Wales, Victoria)(16 sp.)

Fam. Periogopidae – Australia (Queensland), New Zealand (2 sp.)

Fam. Orsolobidae – Australia, New Zealand, Tasmania (but living also in Africa and South America)

Fam. Lamponidae – Australia, New Zealand, New Caledonia (genus *Centrocalia*)

Subfam. Centrothelinae – Australia, New Caledonia

Subfam. Lamponinae – Australia, New Zealand

Subfam. Pseudolamponinae – Australia

Fam. Holarchaeidae – Tasmania, New Zealand (2 sp.)

Fam. Mecysmaucheniidae – New Zealand

Subfam. Mecysmaucheniinae Simon, 1895 – New Zealand

Subfam. Zearchaeinae Forster et Platnick, 1984 – New Zealand

Fam. Micropholcommatidae – New Zealand, Australia, Tasmania, New Guinea

Fam. Pararchaeidae – Australia (incl. Tasmania), New Zealand, New Caledonia

Fam. Huttoniidae – New Zealand (1 sp.)

Fam. Malkaridae – Australia, incl. Tasmania (one genus in Argentina and Chile)

Fam. Cyatholipidae – Australia, New Zealand, Lord How I. (but also Africa, Madagascar and Jamaica)

Fam. Synotaxidae – Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand

Subfam. Pahorinae — endemic to New Zealand

Subfam. Physogleninae – Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand

Subfam. Synotaxinae – Australia

Fam. Amphinectidae – Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand, Chile, South America

Fam. Nicodamidae – Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand, New Guinea

Fam. Tengellidae – New Zealand (one genus *Haurokoa* Koçak et Kemal, 2008 with one sp.), but living also in North and South America and Madagascar

Fam. Ammoxenidae – Australia, Tasmania, southern Africa

Both sides:

Suborder Mygalomorphae

Fam. Hexathelidae – New Zealand, Australia, Tasmania, Asia (*Macrothele*)

Subfam. Hexathelinae – Australia, New Zealand

Subfam. Macrothelinae – Asia, New Zealand

Fam. Dipluridae – Australia, Oceania, Taiwan, Thailand, New Caledonia

Subfam. Euagrinae – Australia, Taiwan, New Caledonia

Subfam. Masteriinae – Oceania, Australia

Fam. Nemesiidae – Burma, India, China, Australia, New Zealand, Ryukyu Islands, SE Asia

Fam. Theraphosidae – Australia, South and SE Asia, New Guinea

Fam. Barychelidae – Australia, New Caledonia, SE Asia, New Guinea, Sri Lanka, Oceania, Fiji

Subfam. Barychelinae – Australia, New Caledonia

Subfam. Sasoninae – Australasia

Fam. Cyrtaucheniidae – Australia, Thailand

Subfam. Aporoptychinae – Australia

Fam. Idiopidae – Australia, New Zealand, India, Sri Lanka, South Asia, Thailand,

Subfam. Arbanitinae – Australia (9 genera), New Zealand (1 genus)

Fam. Ctenizidae – Taiwan, China, Thailand, Australian region, New Guinea,

Subfam. Ctenizinae – Thailand, China, Taiwan, Australian region

Subfam. Ummidiinae (repl. name for Pachylomerinae praeocc.) – SE Asia

Suborder Araneomorphae

Fam. Filistatidae – Australia, New Guinea, Europe, Asia, North and South America

Fam. Scytodidae – worldwide, except of the Far North

Fam. Sicariidae – worldwide, except of the Far North

Fam. Ochyroceratidae – South Asia, China, Pacific Islands, New Guinea

Fam. Telemidae – Sumatra, Malaysia, China, Vietnam, New Caledonia, New Guinea

Fam. Pholcidae – worldwide

Fam. Tetrablemmidae – Southeast Asia, Borneo, India, Indonesia (Sulawesi), Samoa, Caroline Islands

Fam. Dysderidae – *Dysdera* – worldwide

Subfam. Dysderinae – *Dysdera* – worldwide

Fam. Oonopidae – Philippines, Southeast Asia, Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand, New Caledonia, Hawai'i, Sri Lanka

Subfam. Gamasomorphinae – Bhutan, Nepal, China, Philippines, Southeast Asia, Australia, New Zealand, Hawai'i

Subfam. Oonopinae – New Caledonia, Tasmania, Sri Lanka

Fam. Segestriidae – Asia, Australia, New Zealand

Fam. Lamponidae – Australia, New Zealand, New Caledonia (genus *Centrocalia*)

Subfam. Centrothelinae – Australia, New Caledonia

Subfam. Lamponinae – Australia, New Zealand

Subfam. Pseudolamponinae – Australia

Fam. Prodidomidae – all continents

Fam. Hersiliidae – Australasia, India, Sri Lanka, Australia, Borneo

Fam. Oecobiidae – Asia; *Oecobius* is cosmopolitan (102 sp.)

Fam. Stenochilidae – Thailand, Malaysia, Singapore, Burma, Philippines, Bali, New Guinea, Fiji, Borneo, Vietnam, India

Fam. Mimetidae – Palearctic, Africa, Principe, Central and South America, USA, Asia, Australia; *Ero* and *Mimetus* – worldwide

Subfam. Mimetinae – worlwide

Fam. Deinopidae – all continents, except Europe and Antarctica

Fam. Uloboridae – Philippines, Samoa, Fiji, Vanuatu, New Guinea, Oceania, Australia, New Zealand; *Uloborus* is spread wordwide, *Zosis* is pantropical

Fam. Anapidae – New Caledonia, Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand, New Guinea, China, Taiwan

Fam. Araneidae – worldwide

Fam. Linyphiidae – worldwide

Fam. Mysmenidae – Samoa, New Caledonia, Tasmania

Fam. Nesticidae – worldwide

Fam. Sinopimoidae – China (1 sp.)

Fam. Symphytognathidae – in the tropics of Central and South America and the Australian region (with Oceania), with three species (*Anapistula benoiti*, *A. caecula*, *Symphytognatha imbulunga*) found in Africa and one (*Anapistula ishikawai*) in Japan. *Anapistula jerai* occurs in Southeast Asia

Fam. Nephilidae – Pantropical,

Fam. Theridiidae – cosmopolitic

Fam. Theridiosomatidae – Australia, China, Malaysia, Sri Lanka, Philippines, Sumatra, Samoa, Taiwan

Fam. Ctenidae – Australia, China, Sumatra, New Guinea

Fam. Lycosidae – cosmopolytic

Fam. Oxyopidae – cosmopolytic

Fam. Pisauridae – Africa, South America, North America, Asia, New Caledonia, Canary Isls, Madagascar, New Guinea, Cuba, Chatham Islands, Australia, etc. (328 sp.)

Fam. Psechridae – China, India, Nepal, Sri Lanka, South East Asia, Nicobar Islands, Philippines, Australia

Fam. Stiphidiidae – Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand, Madagascar, Mauricius

Fam. Trechaleidae – South and Central America, Mexico, U.S.A.

Fam. Zoridae – Central and South America, Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand, Israel, Guatemala; *Zora* – Palearctic

Fam. Zorocratidae – Sri Lanka, Madagascar, Africa, U.S. to Panama

Fam. Zoropsidae – Autralia, New Zealand, Sri Lanka, China, Korea, Japan, Cyprus, Mediterranean, South Africa

Fam. Agelenidae – Mediterranean, Europe to Central Asia, U.S.A. to Chile, New Zealand, Socotra, Himalaya, Cuba, Bahamas, Cyprus, China; *Tegenaria* – worldwide

Fam. Amaurobiidae – Russia, Korea, China, Japan, Argentina, Paraguay, Chile, Taiwan, Australia, New Zealand, U.S.A., Canada, Falkland Islands, India, Laos, Thailand, Vietnam, Balkans, Greece, Crete, Germany, Switzerland, Italy, Micronesia, Ethiopia, Lybia, Nepal, Bhutan, Pakistan, Tajikistan, etc.

Fam. Anyphaenidae – Australia, New Zealand, India, etc.

Fam. Cybaeidae – America, Europe, Japan,

Korea, China, Turkmenistan, Tadjikistan, Uzbekistan, Sumatra, Venezuela, Colombia

Fam. Desidae – Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand, New Caledonia, Oceania, Korea, Japan, USA, Paraguay, Chile

Fam. Dictynidae – Europe, China, Mongolia, India, Algeria, Kazakhstan, Canary Islands, New Zealand, Australia, Sri Lanka, South Africa, USA, Canada, Mexico, Kyrgyzstan, West Indies, Hawaii, South America, St. Helena, Andaman Islands, Galapagos Isl., New Caledonia, etc.

Fam. Hahniidae – Oceania, Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand, India, Philippines, Sumatra

Fam. Sparassidae – worldwide, except of the Far North

Fam. Selenopidae – Asia (incl. India, Philippines and Thailand), Africa, Australia and South America

Fam. Zodariidae – Australia, New Zealand, New Guinea, SE Asia and worldwide

Fam. Clubionidae – Lord Howe Island, Asia, Australia, Oceania, Sri Lanka

Fam. Cycloctenidae – New Zealand, Australia, Indonesia (Java)

Fam. Miturgidae – Thailand, Indonesia, Australia, New Zealand, New Guinea

Subfam. Eutichurinae – Australia, Thailand, Indonesia (both sides)

Subfam. Miturginae – Australia, New Guinea, Africa, Mediterranean, North and South America (both sides)

Subfam. Systariinae – Southeast Asia (only West)

Subfam. Diaprograptinae – Timor, Australia, New Zealand (only East)

Fam. Titanoecidae – India, Sri Lanka to China, New Guinea, Marquesas Islands, Europe, Mexico, South America

Fam. Gallieniellidae –Australia, Argentina, Madagascar, South Africa, Kenya

Subfam. Meedoinae – Australia (only East of the Line)

Fam. Gnaphosidae – worldwide

Fam.Trochanteriidae – Australia, Sulawesi, Christmas Island, China, India, New Caledonia, New Guinea, South America, Africa, Madagascar

Fam. Philodromidae – India, New Guinea, Southeast Asia, and worldwide

Fam.Thomisidae – worldwide

Fam. Salticidae – worldwide

Fam. Corinnidae – all continents, incl. Australia

Fam. Liocranidae – Burma, Thailand, Borneo, Sumatra, Australia, Sri Lanka, New Guinea and all continents

Remarks concerning Araneae. From the three suborders of spider one (Mesothelae) does not live east of Wallace's Line, but is known from SE Asia. From 112 families of spiders in the world 19 are known from Australasia east of this line, but not from SE Asia. Some are endemic for Australia, New Zealand or New Caledonia, others live also in far away parts of the world, mostly in South Africa, Chile or Argentina. Typical are Austrochilidae, Orsolobidae, Malkaridae, Cyatholipidae, Amphinectidae, Tengellidae, Ammoxenidae, also subfam. Prithinae of fam. Filistatidae (one genus in New Guinea, two in Australia, seven in Africa, North and South America). Some subfamilies of widespread families are endemic for the area east of Wallace's Line: Hexathelidae (Hexathelinae), Dipluridae (Masteriinae), Cyrtaucheniidae (Aporoptychinae), Idiopidae (Arbanitinae), Miturgidae (Diaprograptinae), Gallieniellidae (Meedoinae), and others.

Opilioacarida (both sides of the "Line")

Ref.: Beron (1914), Das & Bastawade (2007), Leclerc (1989), Walter & Proctor (1998)

Only one family (Opiliocaridae) in the world.

Only West side of Wallace's line:

End. genus *Indiacarus* Das & Bastawade, 2007 – India

End. genera *Siamacarus* Leclerc, 1989 and *Vanderhammenacarus* Leclerc, 1989 – Thailand (caves)

East side of Wallace's line:

Indet. Opilioacarida from Australia (Walter & Proctor, 1998).

Holothyrida (both sides of the Line)

Ref.: Berlese (1923), Beron (1914), Domrow (1955), Lehtinen (1981, 1991, 1995), Thorell (1882), Van der Hammen (1961, 1983), Womersley (1935)

Only West side of Wallace's line: none in Southeast Asia

East side of Wallace's line:

Fam. Allothyridae – Australia, New Zealand (2 gen., 3 sp.)

Both sides:

Fam. Holothyridae – New Guinea, Seychelles, New Caledonia, Mauricius, Sri Lanka, Lord-Howe Isl. (23 sp.)

Remarks: it seems interesting that in New Caledonia and Lord-Howe Is. live Holothyrids of genera (*Lindothyrus* Lehtinen, 1995 and *Haplothyrus* Lehtinen, 1995) of fam. Holothyridae and not of Allothyridae.

The Arachnida and the Wallace's Line (family level)

Only West of the Line (living in Southeast Asia)		**Only East of the Line** (not living in Southeast Asia)
Palpigradi		
Prokoeneniidae		none
	On both sides	
	Eukoeneniidae	
Amblypygi		
none		none
	On both sides	
	Charinidae	
	Charontidae	
Uropygi		
none (different genera)		none
	On both sides	
	Theliphonidae	
Schizomida		
None		none
	On both sides	
	Hubbardiidae	
Scorpiones		
Chaerilidae		Urodacidae
Pseudochactidae		
Scorpiopidae		
Scorpionidae		
	On both sides	
	Buthidae	
	Liochelidae	
Pseudoscorpiones		
Ideoroncidae		Pseudogarypidae
	On both sides	
	18 families	
	Chthoniidae	
	Tridenchthoniidae	
	Lechytiidae	
	Hyidae	
	Neobisiidae	
	Syarinidae	
	Parahyidae	
	Garypidae	
	Geogarypidae	
	Menthidae	
	Cheiridiidae	
	Olpiidae	
	Garypinidae	
	Sternophoridae	
	Withiidae	
	Cheliferidae	
	Atemnidae	
	Chernetidae	
Opiliones		
Cyphophthalmi		
None		Troglosironidae
	On both sides	
	Stylocellidae	
	Pettalidae	
Eupnoi		
Phalangiidae		Caddidae
		Sclerosomatidae
		Neopilionidae
	On both sides	
	none	
Dyspnoi		
Nemastomatidae		none
	On both sides	
	none	
Laniatores		
Stygnommatidae		Synthetonychidae
Biantidae		Triaenonychidae
	On both sides	
	Assamiidae	
	Samoidae	
	Podoctidae	
	Sandokanidae	
	Epedanidae	
	Zalmoxidae	
Araneae		
Mesothelae		none
Liphistiidae		
	On both sides	
	none	
Mygalomorphae		
Atypidae		
Hexathelidae		

On both sides
Dipluridae
Nemesiidae
Theraphosidae
Barychelidae
Cyrtaucheniidae
Idiopidae
Ctenizidae

Suborder Araneomorphae
Araneomorphae
Eresidae
Palpimanidae
Phyxelidae
Cithaeronidae
Migidae
Actinopodidae
Austrochilidae
Gradungulidae
Periogopidae
Orsolobidae
Lamponidae
Holarchaeidae
Mecysmaucheniidae
Micropholcommatidae
Tengellidae
Ammoxenidae

On both sides:
(59 fam.)
Filistatidae
Scytodidae
Sicariidae
Ochyroceratidae
Telemidae
Pholcidae
Tetrablemmidae
Dysderidae
Oonopidae
Segestriidae
Lamponidae
Prodidomidae
Hersiliidae
Oecobiidae
Stenochilidae
Mimetidae
Deinopidae
Uloboridae
Anapidae
Araneidae
Linyphiidae
Mysmenidae
Nesticidae
Sinopimoidae
Symphytognathidae
Nephilidae
Theridiidae
Theridiosomatidae
Ctenidae
Lycosidae
Oxyopidae
Pisauridae
Psechridae
Stiphidiidae
Trechaleidae.
Zoridae
Zorocratidae
Zoropsidae
Agelenidae
Amaurobiidae
Anyphaenidae
Cybaeidae
Desidae
Dictynidae
Hahniidae
Selenopidae
Zodariidae
Clubionidae
Cycloctenidae
Miturgidae
Titanoecidae
Gallieniellidae
Gnaphosidae
Trochanteriidae
Philodromidae
Thomisidae
Salticidae
Corinnidae
Liocranidae

Exemple among Acari
Holothyrida
none (in SE Asia)
Allothyridae
On both sides:
Holothyridae

Some Arachnida and the Lydekker's Line.

Palpigradi – both sides of Lydekker's Line (LL)

Amblypygi – Charinidae and Charontidae live on both sides (usually the same genera), the only species of Phrynidae from Flores is west of LL.

Uropygi – only one widespread genus (*Thelyphonus* Latreille s. lato) is found East of LL (in New Guinea), species of seven genera live in Southeast Asia, Indonesia or the Philippines.

Schizomida – the only family (Hubbardiidae)

and some of it's genera are represented on both sides of LL, with some endemic genera on either side.

Pseudoscorpiones – as with the Wallace's Line, only one family (Ideoroncidae) is known only from the West side, one family (Pseudogarypidae, relict in Tasmania) – only from the East side and 18 families of Pseudoscorpiones live on both sides of LL.

Opiliones Cyphophthalmi – only the relict family Troglosironidae is known from the East sidew of LL (New Caledonia), no family is known only from the western side, two families (Stylocellidae and Pettalidae) have been recorded from both sides (as with Wallace's Line).

Opiliones Dyspnoi – practically missing in the area (one sp. in Thailand)

Opiliones Eupnoi – Fam. Neopilionidae is found in Australia, New Zealand (but, similarly to Triaenonychidae, also in South Africa and South America)

Opiliones Laniatores – Synthetonychiidae is endemic for New Zealand, Triaenonychidae is known East of LL, but has representatives also in South Africa, South America and Madagascar. Six families are distributed on both sides of LL.

Scorpiones – as with the Wallace's Line, only one family (Urodacidae) is typical for the Australian side, four families are known only on the West and two (Buthidae and Ischnuridae) live on both sides.

Araneae – suborder Mesothelae lives only West of all "lines". Suborders Mygalomorphae and Araneomorphae are crossing all "lines", many families are restricted to the land East of Lydekker's Line (see the coments above).

Acari – all orders are found on both sides of Lydekker's Line. Allothyridae (Holothyrida) is confined to Australia and New Zealand.

The "Lines" and some other groups

In their Atlas of Diplopoda Shelley & Golovatch (2011) conclude that "From present records, the hypothetical borders separating Asian and Australian faunas in Indonesia (Wallace's, Weber's, and Lydekker's "lines") hold little relevance for diplopods. Of the four exclusively Laurasian orders, only Glomerida and Platydesmida (…) expand into the East Indies/Indonesia, as Julida and Callipodida (…) terminate on the southeast Asian continent. In the north, Glomerida spread eastward to Weber's line, between Sulawesi and Halmahera, while the southern edge conforms roughly to Wallace's line. Platydesmida, however, extend to Wallace's line between Borneo and Sulawesi while the southern border passes between Sumatra/Java and corresponds to nothing. We would not expect these "lines" to be operative for the Gondwanan representatives, which were carried passively to southeast Asia by the terranes, and this is indeed the case. The only taxon conforming precisely to one of these hypothetical boundaries is Spirostreptidea, derived from Gondwana I, whose eastern border matches Lydekker's line completely. While future discoveries may alter East Indian taxon borders, hypotheses like these lines may not apply to low vagility organisms like millipeds, whose geographies are so dependent on geological events; conformity of Spirostreptidea may therefore be coincidence".

In a recent analysis of the caddisfies (Trichoptera) of Lombok, Bali and Java Malicky et al. (2014) conclude that "The caddisfly fauna of the three islands is of Asiatic origin, no Australian influence was noted. The well-known Wallace's line does not act as a faunistic border between Bali and Lombok for Trichoptera".

It is interesting to compare this analysis with our data concerning the Arachnida – other non-insect group of relatively small animals with (mostly) low vagility. Of course, there are differences – almost all Arachnida are predators, not living so much in rotten logs, some are balooning, other are small and relatively easy to be dispersed by air or otherwise (at least, it seems so).

Conclusions

From the orders of Arachnida some (Ricinulei and almost Solifugae) are missing from the analyzed area (Indomalayan and Australian regions). The situation with the other orders is as follows.

Palpigradi – fam. Eukoeneniidae is found on both sides (the same genera), fam. Prokoeneniidae found in Thailand, not living East of Wallace Line

Amblypygi – endemism on species level, all families and almost all genera are found on both sides.

Uropygi (Thelyphonida) – low level of endemism (only genera), one family on both sides.

Schizomida – low level of endemism (only genera), one family on both sides.

Scorpiones – four families live only West of the "Line", only one (Urodacidae) is known only East of it. Two families are known on both sides.

Solifugae is represented only by one species (*Dinorhax rostrumpsittaci* Simon) in Vietnam and Maluku Islands (both sides of Wallace line).

Pseudoscorpiones – one family (Ideoroncidae) only West of Wallace's Line**,**

one family (Pseudogarypidae) only East of the

Line (relict in Tasmania), 18 families on both sides.

Opiliones – Cyphophthalmi

Two families live on both sides, one (the relict Troglosironidae in New Caledonia) – only on East side, none only on West side

Opiliones – Eupnoi

One widespread family (Phalangiidae) is known on West side (Borneo), three families live on the East side, but are recorded also from far away countries.

Opiliones – Dyspnoi

One family (Nemastomatidae) is represented in Thailand with one species, none is known from the East side or from both sides (practically the suborder is absent in the whole area)

Opiliones – Laniatores

Two families are known only from the West side, two others are known only from the East side, but one of them (Triaenonychidae) is recorded also from Madagascar, South Africa, South America (but not found in Southeast Asia). The other (Synthetonychiidae) is endemic for New Zealand. Six families live on both sides.

Araneae

Mesothelae – only West of the "Lines".

Mygalomorphae – both sides of the "Lines".

Araneomorphae – worldwide distributed suborder, living on both sides of the "Lines".

Only on the West side of Wallace's Line are known five families.

Only on the East side are known 19 families. Some are endemic for Australia, New Zealand or New Caledonia, others live also in far away parts of the world, mostly in South Africa, Chile or Argentina, but not in Southeast Asia.

On both sides are recorded at list 70 families (out of the 112 families of spiders in the world), mostly widespread.

Opilioacarida – the only family of the order Opilioacaridae is known from both sides of the „Line". Two endemic genera live in India and Thailand, from Australia the order is recorded, but without further data.

Parasitiformes – we shall consider here only the zoogeographically interesting suborder Holothyrida, living on both sides of „Line". The family Holothyridae is known with endemic genera from both sides of the „Line" (not recorded in Southeast Asia, but living in India, Seychelles, Mauricius and Sri Lanka). Only East of the „Line" (Australia and New Zealand) is known the family Allothyridae.

None of the higher groups of Acari (Opilioacarida, Sarcoptiformes, Prostigmata, Acaridida, Oribatida, Parasitiformes, Mesostigmata, Ixodida and Holothyrida) is limited by the „lines".

According to Lehtinen (1980), in a paper on the „Arachnological zoogeography of the Indo-Pacific Region", dealing only with spiders. His conclusion was that: „Various lines limiting and dividing the Wallacea seem to have no equivalents in the arachnological zoogeography ". This very experienced author thinks also that „The spider fauna of Melanesia, Micronesia, and Polynesia, with the exception of New Caledonia, Lord Howe Island and surrounding small archipelagoes, is simply an impoverished Oriental fauna ".

In general, as a whole the analysis of the Arachnida on both sides of Wallace's Line confirms the conclusion of Shelley & Golovatch (2011), that "… the hypothetical borders separating Asian and Australian faunas in Indonesia (Wallace's, Weber's, and Lydekker's "lines") hold little relevance for diplopods". The "lines" seem to „hold little relevance" also for the Arachnida. There is no order of Arachnida living only of one side of the "lines". Only the spider suborder Mesothelae seems limited to the Western side. Some confirmation of the Vachon's opinion („On peut cependant affirmer que la ligne Wallace – pour certaines formes de Scorpions – est une frontière réellement existante") could be confirmed what concerns the scorpions. There are families and genera, known only on one side, but the level of endemism is relatively low. Within Arachnida we cannot detect anything similar to the endemic orders and even subclasses in the vertebrates which are the base of the construction of the „lines".

Acknowlegments: This analysis would be impossible without the support of many specialists. Among them are M. Beier, P.L.G. Benoit, B. Condé, Ch. Deltshev, J.A. Dunlop, B. Gruev, V.B. Guéorguiev, J. Heurtault, B.A. Huber, C. Juberthie, R. Legendre, P. Mitov, F. Kovařik, V. Šilhavy, R.F. Lawrence, W.R. Lourenço, H. Schatz, V. Mahnert, P. Lehtinen, J. Martens, S. Golovatch, J.C. Chamberlin, G. Giribet, H. Hoogstraal, N. Platnick, L. Prendini, W.A. Shear, M. Harvey, A.B. Kury, W. Staręga, S. Suzuki, O.L. Krizhanovskij, M. Vachon, P. Weygoldt

References

Geography, General Zoogeography, Paleogeography

Audley-Charles M. G. 1981. Geological history of the region of Wallace's Line. – In: Whitmore T. C. (ed.). Wallace's line and Plate Tectonics, Clarendon Press, Oxford, 24-35.

Audley-Charles M. G., Carter D. J., Milson J. S. 1972. Tectonic development of Eastern Indonesia in relations to Gondwanaland dispersal. – Nature, Physical Sciences, **239**: 35-39.

Audley-Charles M. G., Hurley A. M., Smith A. G. 1981. Continental movements in the Mesozoic and Cenozoic. – In: Whitmore T. C. (ed.). Wallace's line and Plate Tectonics, Clarendon Press, Oxford, 9-23.

Bobrinskiy N. A., Zenkevich L. A., Birstein Ya. A. 1946. Geography of Animals. Moscow, 455 p. (In Russian).

Boudouresque Ch. F. 2011. Insights into the diversity of the biodiversity concept. – Mésogée, **67,** 13-26.

Cambridge F. O. P. 1897. On the cteniform spiders of Ceylon, Burmah and the Indian archipelago, west and north of Wallace's line; with bibliography and list of those from Australia, south and east of Wallace's line. – Annals and Magazin of Natural History (6) **20:** 329-356.

Darlington P. J. 1957. Zoogeography: The Geographical Distribution of Animals. Wiley, New York.

George W. 1981. Wallace and his line. – In: Whitmore T. C. (ed.). Wallace's Line and Plate Tectonics. Clarendon Press, Oxford, 3-8.

Golonka J., Krobicki M., Pajak J., Nguyen Van Giang, Zuchiewicz W. 2006. Global Plate tectonics and Paleogeography of Southeast Asia. Krakow. 130 p.

Gressitt J. L. 1956. New Guinea and Insect distribution. – Proceedings the Tenth International Congress of Entomology, **1**: 767-774.

Gressitt J. L. 1967. The role of the Papuan area in insect evolution and dissemination. – Mushi, **40**: 89-95.

Gressitt J. L. 1982. Zoogeographical summary. – In: Gressitt J. L. (ed.). Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea, Vol. II., Monographiae Biologicae, **42**: 897-91.

Hachisuka M. 1936. On the Guillemard zoogeographical line. – Bulletin of the Biogeographical Society of Japan, **6**(18): 183-192.

Hall R. 1997. Cenozoic plate tectonic reconstructions of SE Asia. – In: Fraser A. J., Matthews S. J., Murphy R. W. (eds). Petroleum Geology of Southeast Asia. Geological Society of London, Special Publication No 126, 11-23.

Hall R. 1998. The plate tectonics of Cenozoic SE Asia and the distribution of land and sea. – In: Hall R., Halloway J. D. (eds). Biogeography and Geological Evolution of SE Asia, Backhuys, Leiden, 99-124.

Hall R. 2001. Cenozoic reconstructions of SE Asia and the SW Pacific: changing patterns of land and sea. – In: Metcalfe I., Smith J. M. B., Morwood M., Davidson I. D. (eds.) Faunal and Floral Migrations and Evolution in SE Asia-Australasia, A. A. Balkema (Swets and Zeitlinger Publishers), Lisse, 35-56.

Hall R. 2002. Cenozoic geological and plate tectonic evolution of SE Asia and the SW Pacific: computer-based reconstructions, model and animations. – Journal of Asian Earth Sciences, **20**: 353-431.

Hall R. 2009. Southeast Asia's changing palaeogeography. – Blumea, **54**: 148-161.

Hall R., Holloway J. D. (eds). 1998. Biogeography and Geological Evolution of SE Asia. Backhuys, Leiden.

Haupt J. 2004. *Mastigoproctus transoceanicus* a synonym of *Typopeltis cantonensis* (Arachnida, Uropygi, Thelyphonidae). – Senckenbergiana biologica, **83**: 157-162.

Hill D. E. 2010. Sunda to Sahul: Trans-Wallacean distribution of recent salticid genera. (Araneae: Salticidae). – Peckhamia, **80**: 1-60.

Hooijer D. A. 1975. Quaternary mammals west and east of Wallace's line. – Netherland's Journal of Zoology, **25**(1): 46-56.

Karig D. E. 1974. Evolution of arc systems in the Western Pacific. – Annual Review Earth Planet Sci., **2**: 51-75.

Katili J. A. 1971. A review of the geotectonic theories and tectonic maps of Indonesia. – Earth Sciences Review, **7**: 143-163.

Katili J. A. 1975. Volcanism and plate tectonics in the Indonesian island area. – Tectonophysics, **26**: 165-188.

Katili J. A. 1978. Past and present geotectonic position of Sulawesi, Indonesia. – Tectonophysics, **45** (4): 289-322.

Kayashima I. 1955. On the Watase's Line viewed from distribution of spiders. – Acta arachnologica, **14**: 25-28.

Krizhanovskij O. L. 1980. On the volume and the zoogeographical subdivision of the Paleotropical Dominion. – In: Sovremennie problemi zoogeografii. Moscow, "Nauka", 61-81 (in Russian).

Krizhanovskij O. L. 2002. Composition and distribution of the entomofaunas on the Earth. – Moscow, Institute of Zoology RAS, 237 p.

Lehtinen P. T. 1980. Arachnological zoogeography of the Indo-Pacific region. – In: Gruber J. (ed.). Verhandlungen 8, International Arachnology Kongress Wien, Verlag H. Egermann, 499-504.

Lopatin I. K. 1989. Zoogeography. Minsk, "Visheyshaya shkola". (In Russian).

Lydekker R. 1896. A geographical history of mammals. Cambridge University Press, 400 p.

Lydekker R. 1911. Zoological distribution. – Encyclopaedia Britannica, 11th edition, 28: 1002-1018.

Malicky H., Ivanov V. D., Melnitsky S. I. 2014. Caddisflies (Trichoptera) from Lombok, Bali and Java (Indonesia), with a discussion of Wallace's Line. – Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, **61** (1): 3-14.

Mayr E. 1944. Wallace's Line in the light of recent zoogeographic studies. – The Quarterly Review of Biology, **19** (1): 1-14.

Mayr E. 1945. Wallace's Line in the light of recent zoological studies. – Science and Scientists in the Nederlands Indies: 241-250.

Mertens R. 1950. Die tiergeographische Bedeutung der Bali-Straße: eine Richtigstellung. – Senckenbergiana, **31** (1-2): 9-10.

Moss F.J., M.E.J. Wilson. 1998. Biogeographic implications of the Tertiary palaeogeographic evolution of Sulawesi and Borneo. – p.133-163. In: R. Hall & J.D. Holloway. Biogeography and Geological Evolution of SE Asia. Backhuys Publishers, Leiden, The Netherlands.

Raven P. H., Axelrod D. J. 1972. Plate Tectonics and Australasian Paleobiogeography. – Science, **176**: 1379-1386.

Scrivenor J. B. et al. 1943. A discussion on the biogeographic division of the Indo-Australian Archipelago, with criticism of the Wallace and Weber lines and of any other dividing

lines and with an attempt to obtain uniformity in the names used for the divisions. – Proceedings Linnean Society, London, **154**: 120-165.

Shelley R. M., Golovatch S. I. 2011. Supra-Ordinal Distributions in the Diplopoda: Perspectives on Taxon Origins and Ages, and a Hypothesis on the Origin and Early Evolution of the Class. – Insecta Mundi, 0158.

Simpson G. G. 1977. Too many lines; the limits of the Oriental and Australian zoogeographic regions. – Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society, **121**(2): 107-120.

Stauffer P. H. 1974. Malaya and Southeast Asia in the pattern of continental drift. – Bulletin of the Geological Society of Malaysia, **7**: 89-138.

Stauffer P. H., Gobbets D. J. 1972. South-east Asia as part of Gondwanaland. – Nature, **240**: 139-140.

Stoddart D. R. 1992. Biogeography of the tropical Pacific. – Pacific Science, **46**: 276-293.

Szymkowiak P., Górski G., Bajerlein D. 2007. Passive dispersal in arachnids. – Biological Letters, **44** (2): 75-101.

Thorell T. 1883. Descrizione di alcuni Aracnidi inferiori dell'Arcipelago Malese. – Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova, Genova, (series 1) **18** ["1882-1883"], 21-69, pls. IV-VI.

Thorell T. 1889. Aracnidi Artrogastri Birmani raccolti da L. Fea nel 1885–1887. – In: Viaggio di Leonardo Fea in Birmania e regione vicine. XXI. – Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova, Genova, series 2, **7** (3): 521–729. [Issued as preprint in 9 Sept. 1889].

Thorell T. 1890. Arachnidi di Pinang raccolti nel 1889 dai Signori L. Loria e L. Fea. – Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova, **30**: 269-383.

Thorell T. 1891. Aracnidi di Nias e di Sumatra raccolti nel 1886 dal Sig. E. Modigliani. – Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova, Genova, (serie 2) 10 (= 30) ["1890-1891"], 5-106.

Udvardy M. D. F. 1975. A classification of the biogeographical provinces of the world. – IUCN Occasional Paper, **18**: 49 p.

Voris H. K. 2000. Maps of Pleistocene sea levels in South East Asia: Shorlines, river systems and time durations. – Journal of Biogeography, **27**: 1153-1167.

Wallace A. R. 1860. On the zoological geography of the Malay Archipelago. – Journal of Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London, **4**: 172-184.

Wallace A. R. 1869. The Malay Archipelago. – London, 2 vols.

Wallace A. R. 1876. The geographical distribution of animals. London, 2 vols.

Whitmore T. C. (ed.) 1981. Wallace's line and Plate Tectonics. – Clarendon Press – Oxford: 88 p.

Whitmore T. C. (ed.) 1987. Biogeographical Evolution of the Malay Archipelago. – Clarendon Press – Oxford: 147 p.

Palpigradi

Condé B. 1980. Palpigrades de Papouasie et des Pyrénées. – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **87** (3): 761-769.

Condé B. 1981. Palpigrades des Canaries, de Papouasie et des Philippines. – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **88** (4): 941-950.

Condé B. 1984. Palpigrades d'Europe, des Antilles, du Paraguay et de Thaïlande. – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **91** (2): 369-391.

Condé B. 1988. Nouveaux Palpigrades de Trieste, de Slovénie, de Malte, du Paraguay, de Thaïlande et de Bornéo. – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **95** (3): 723-750.

Condé B. 1990. Palpigrades endogés de Singapour et de l'Indonésie. – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **97**: 681-697.

Condé B. 1992a. Palpigrades cavernicoles et endogés de Thaïlande et des Célebès (Ière note). – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **99**(3): 655-672.

Condé B. 1992b. Un Palpigrade énigmatique de Thaïlande avec une brève revue des grandes divisions de l'Ordre. – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **99** (4): 741-746.

Condé B. 1993. Palpigrades de Brunei et de Hong Kong. – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **100** (1): 25-29.

Conde B. (1994). Palpigrades cavernicoles et endoges de Thaïlande et des Célebès (2e note). – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **101**: 233-263.

Condé B. 1996. Les Palpigrades, 1885-1995: acquisations et lacunes. – Revue suisse de Zoologie, vol. hors série: 87-196.

Scorpiones

Di Z. Y., He Y. W., Wu Y. L., Cao Z. J., Liu H., Jiang D. H., Li W. X. 2011a. The scorpions of Yunnan (China): updated identification key, new record and redescriptions of *Euscorpiops kubani* and *E. shidian* (Arachnida, Scorpiones). – ZooKeys, **82**: 1-33.

Di Z. Y., He Y. W., Cao Z. J., Wu Y. L., Li W. X. 2011b. The first record of the family Euscorpiidae (Arachnida: Scorpiones) from Central China, with a key of Chinese species of the genus *Scorpiops*. – Euscorpius, **116**: 1-11.

Di Z. Y., Cao Z. J., Wu Y. L., Zhu L., Liu H., Li W. X. 2013. The scorpions of Hainan Island, China (Arachnida: Scorpiones). – Euscorpius,**153**: 1

Di Z. Y., Xu X. B., Cao Z. J., Wu YL, Li W. X. 2013. Notes on the scorpions (Arachnida, Scorpiones) from Tibet with the redescription of *Scorpiops jendeki* Kovařík, 2000 (Scorpiones, Euscorpiidae) from Yunnan (China). – ZooKeys, **301**: 51-99.

Di Z. Y. , YANG Z. Z., YIN S. J., Cao Z. J., Li W. X. 2014. History of study, updated checklist, distribution and key of scorpions (Arachnida: Scorpiones) from China. – Zoological Research, **35** (1): 3-19.

Koch L. E. 1977. The taxonomy, geographic distribution and evolutionary radiation of Australo-Papuan scorpions. – Records West. Australian Museum, **5** (2): 83-367.

Koch L. E. 1981. The scorpions of Australia: Aspects of their ecology and zoogeography. – In: Keast A. (ed.). Ecological biogeography of Australia, The Hague, W. Junk Publ., 873-884.

Kopstein F. 1921. Die Skorpione des Indo-Australischen Archipels mit Grundlage der in hollandischen Sammlungen, vornahmlich des Rijks-Museums in Leiden, vorhandenen Arten. – Zoologische Mededelingen, Leiden, **6**: 115-144.

Kopstein F. 1923. Liste der Skorpione des Indo-Australischen Archipels im Museum zu Buitenzorg. – Treubia, **3**: 184-187.

Kopstein F. 1926. De Schorpioenen van Java. – Trop. Natuur, **15**: 109-118.

Kovařik F. 1995. Review of Scorpionida from Thailand with descriptions of *Thaicharmas* gen. et sp. n. and *Lychas krali* sp. n. (Buthidae). – Acta Societatis Zoologicae Bohemicae, **59**: 187-207.

Kovařik F. 2000a. Revision of family Scorpiopidae, with description of six new species. – Acta Societatis Zoologicae Bohemoslovenicae, **64**: 153-201.

Kovařik F. 2000b. Revision of family Chaerilidae, with description

of three new species. – Serket, **7** (2): 38-77.

Kovařik F. 2003. A review of the Genus *Isometrus* Ehrenberg, 1828 (Scorpiones: Buthidae) with descriptions of four new species from Asia and Australia. – *Euscorpius*-Occasional Publications in Scorpiology, **10**: 1-19.

Kraepelin K. 1905. Die geographische Verbreitung der Skorpione. – Zoologische Jahrbucher, Abtheilung für Systematik, **22** (3): 321-364.

Kraepelin K. 1908. Scorpiones. – In: Michaelsen W., Hartmeyer R. (ed.). Die Fauna Sudwest-Australiens, Jena, **2**: 87-104.

Lourenço W. R. 1996a. Can a Bothriurid scorpion be present in the Himalayas of India? – Entomologische Mitteilungen Zoologischen Museum Hamburg, **12** (154): 83-90.

Lourenço W. R. 1996b. The biogeography of scorpions. – Revue suisse de Zoologie, vol. hors série: 437-448.

Lourenço W. R. 1997. Description of a new genus and new species of Buthidae scorpion from the Himalayas of India and Nepal, with some new biogeographic implications. – Entomologische Mitteilungen aus dem Zoologischen Museum Hamburg, **12** (156): 183-188.

Lourenço W. 1998. Panbiogéographie, les distributions disjointes et le concept de famille relictuelle chez les scorpions. – Biogeographica, **74** (3):133 -144.

Lourenço W. 2000. Panbiogéographie, les familles des scorpions et leur repartition géographique. – Biogeographica, Paris, **76** (1): 21-39.

Lourenço W. R. 2001. The scorpion families and their geographical distribution. – Journal of Venomous Animals and Toxins, **7** (1): 3-23.

Lourenço W. R. 2003a. Description of a new species of scorpion belonging to the genus *Himalayotityobuthus* Lourenço (Scorpiones, Buthidae). – Revista Ibérica de Aracnología, **7**: 225-229.

Lourenço W. R. 2003b. Scorpion biogeography: a review. – In: Morrone J. J., Bousquests J. L. (eds.). Una perspectiva Latinoamericana de la Biogeografia, UNAM, Mexico.

Lourenço W. R. 2007. First record of the family Pseudochactidae Gromov (Chelicerata, Scorpiones) from Laos and new biogeographic evidence of a Pangaean palaeodistribution. – Comptes Rendus Biologies, **330**: 770-777.

Lourenço W. R., Pham D. S. 2010. A remarkable new cave scorpion of the family Pseudochactidae Gromov (Chelicerata, Scorpiones) from Vietnam. – ZooKeys, **71**: 1-13.

Lourenço W. R., Duhem B. 2010a. The new *Chaerilus* Simon, 1877 (Scorpiones, Chaerilidae) in the Himalayas and description of a new species. – ZooKeys, **37**: 13-25

Lourenço W. R., Duhem B. 2010b. One more new species of *Chaerilus* Simon, 1877 (Scorpiones, Chaerilidae) from the Island of Halmachera, Indonesia. – Acta Arachnologica, **59** (1): 25-30.

Monod L. 2011. The Liochelidae Fet & Bechly, 2001 (Scorpiones) of the Indo-Pacific Region. Systematics and biogeography. Thesis. City University of New York, 888 pages:No 3481760.

Monod L., Prendini L. 2015. Evidence for Eurogondwana: The roles of dispersal, extinction and vicariance in the evolution and biogeography of Indo-Pacific Hormuridae (Scorpiones: Scorpionoidea). – Cladistics, **31** (1): 71-111.

Nenilin A. B., Fet V. 1992. Zoogeographical analysis of the world scorpion fauna (Arachnida Scorpiones). – Arthropoda Selecta, **1** (2): 3-31.

Pocock R. I. 1899. The geographical distribution of the Arachnida of the orders Pedipalpi and Solifugae. – Natural Science, London, **14**: 213-231.

Shi C. M., Zhang D. X. 2005. A review of the systematic research on Buthid Scorpions (Scorpiones, Buthidae). – Acta Zootaxonomica Sinica, **30** (3): 470-477. (In Chinese with English summary).

Takashima H. 1945. On the scorpions of eastern Asia. – Acta arachnologica, Tokyo, **9**: 68-106 .(In Japanese).

Takashima H. 1948. Scorpions of New Guinea. – Acta arachnologica, Tokyo, **10**: 72-92. (In Japanese).

Takashima H. 1950. Notes on the scorpions of New Guinea. – Acta arachnologica, Tokyo, **12**: 17-20. (In Japanese).

Thorell T. 1877. Etudes scorpiologiques. – Atti della Societa Italiana di Scienze Naturali e del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Milano, **19**: 75-272.

Tikader B. K., Bastawade D. B. 1983. The Fauna of India. Vol. 3, Scorpions (Scorpionida: Arachnida). Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta, 671 p.

Vachon M. 1953. Quelques remarques sur les frontières en Biogéographie à propos de la Ligne Wallace et des scorpions indonésiens. – Comptes Rendus Som. Seances Société de Biogéographie, **257**: 6-12.

Vachon M. 1972. Remarques sur les Scorpions appartenant au genre *Isometrus* H. et S. (Buthidae) à propos de l'espèce *Isometrus maculatus* (Geer) habitant l'île de Paques. – Cahiers du Pacifique, **16**: 169-180.

Vachon M. (1976). *Isometrus (Reddyanus) heimi*, nouvelle espèce de Scorpions Buthidae habitant la Nouvelle Calédonie. – Cahiers Pacifique, **19**: 29-45.

Vachon M. 1980. Essai d'une classification sous-generique des Scorpions du genre *Scorpiops* Peters, 1861 (Arachnida, Scorpionida, Vaejovidae). – Bulletin du Musée National d'Histoire naturelle, Paris, 4e série, **2**: 143-160.

Vachon M. 1982. Les scorpions de Sri Lanka (Recherches sur les scorpions appartenant ou déposés au Muséum d'Histoire naturelle de Genève III). – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **89**: 77-114.

Wu H. W. 1936. A review of the scorpions and whip-scorpions of China. – Sinensia, **7** (2): 123-127.

Zhu M. S., Qi J. X., Song D. X. 2004. A Checklist of Scorpions from China (Arachnida: Scorpiones). – Acta Arachnologica Sinica, **13** (2): 111-118.

Uropygi

Esaki T. 1940. Distribution of a whip-scorpion, *Typopeltis stimpsonii* (Jap.). – Acta Arachnologica, **5**: 91-99.

Gravely F. H. 1910. Pedipalpi of Ceylon. – Spolia zeylanica, **7**: 43-47.

Gravely F. H. 1915. A Revision of the Oriental sub-families of Tarantulidae (Order Pedipalpi). – Records of the Indian Museum, **11** (6), 26: 433-445.

Gravely F. H. 1916. The evolution and distribution of the Indo-Australian Thelyphonidae, with notes on the distinctive characters of various species. – Records of the Indian Museum, **12**: 59-85.

Harvey M. S. 2003. Catalogue of the smaller arachnid orders of the World: Amblypygi, Uropygi, Schizomida, Palpigradi, Ricinulei and Solifugae. CSIRO Publishing, Collingwood Victoria, Australia, 385 p.

Harvey M. S. 2013. Whip scorpions of the World, version 1. 0. Western Australian Museum, Perth.

Haupt J. 1996. Revision of East Asian whip scorpions (Arachnidae Uropygi Thelyphonida). Thailand and adjacent areas. – Arthropoda Selecta, **5** (3-4): 53-65.

Haupt J. 2009. Proposal for the synonymy of some South-East Asian whip scorpion genera (Arachnida: Uropygi, Thelyphonida). – Revista Ibérica de Aracnología, **17**: 13-20.

Haupt J., Daxiang S. 1996a. Revision of East Asian whip scorpions (Arachnida Uropygi Thelyphonida). I. China and Japan. – Arthropoda Selecta, **5** (3-4): 43-52.

Haupt J., Daxiang S. 1996B. Revision of East Asian whip scorpions (Arachnida Uropygi Thelyphonida). Thailand and adjacent areas. – Arthropoda Selecta, **5** (3-4): 53-65.

Hentschel E. 1899. Zur geographischen Verbreitung der Thelyphonidae. – Zoologischer Anzeiger, **22**: 429-431.

Kraepelin K. 1897. Revision der Uropygi (Thelyphonidae, auct.). – Abhandlungen Naturwissenschaftliche Verein Hamburg, **15**: 1-58.

Krehenwinkel H., Curio E., Tacud J., Haupt J. 2009. On *Thelyphonoides panayensis* gen. et sp. nov. (Arachnida: Uropygi: Thelyphonidae), a new genus and a new species of whip scorpions from Panay Island (Philippines). – Arthropoda Selecta, **18**(3-4): 139-143.

Lazell J. 2000. *Mastigoproctus transoceanicus* sp. n. (Arachnida: Uropygida: Thelyphonidae), a genus new to the Old World, with discussion of the biogeography of the order. – Acta Zootaxonomica Sinica, **25** (3): 304-311.

Pocock R. I. 1894. Notes on the Thelyphonidae contained in the collection of the British Museum. – Annals and Magazin of Natural History, Ser. 6, **14**: 120-134.

Pocock R. I. 1899. The geographical distribution of the Arachnida of the orders Pedipalpi and Solifugae. – Natural Science London, **14**: 213-231.

Rowland J. M. 1973a. New whipscorpions from New Guinea and the Solomon Islands (Thelyphonida, Arachnida). – Occasional Papers, The Museum, Texas Technical University, **10**: 1-8.

Rowland J. M. 1973b. Uropygida (Arachnida) of the Philippine Islands, with description of a new genus and species. – Occasional Papers, The Museum, Texas Technical University, **16**: 1-11.

Rowland J. M., Cooke J. A. L. 1973. Systematics of the Arachnid order Uropygida (= Theliphonida). – Journal of Arachnology, **1**: 55-71.

Schwangart F. 1906. Über zwei Formen der Pedipalpengattung *Typopeltis* Poc. von Formosa. – Zoologischer Anzeiger, **30** (11/12): 331-337.

Speijer E. A. M. 1936. Die orientalischen Pedipalpen des Zoologischen Museums der Universität Berlin. – Mitteilungen aus dem Zoologischen Museum in Berlin, **21** (2): 249-263.

Tarnani J. 1901. Über die Thelyphoniden aus den Sammlungen einiger russischer Museen. – Annuaire du Musée Zoologique de l'Académie Impériale des Sciences de Saint Pétersbourg, **6**: 207-219.

Wu H. W. 1936. A review of the scorpions and whip-scorpions of China. – Sinensia, **7** (2): 123-127.

Yoshikura M. 1973. Whip-scorpions of Japan. – Kumamoto Journal of Science, Biology, **11**: 81-93.

Amblypygi

Bastawade D. B., Thulsi Rao K., Maqsood Javed S. M., Siva Rama Krishna I. 2005. A new species of whip-spider (Phrynichidae: Amblypygi) from Andhra Pradesh, India. – Zoos'Print Journal, **20** (12): 2091-2093.

Blick T., Harvey M. 2011. Worldwide catalogues and species numbers of the arachnid orders (Arachnida). – Arachnologische Mitteilungen, **41**: 41-43.

Caporiacco L. di. 1947. Arachnida Africae Orientalis, a dominibus Kittenberger, Kovács et Bornemisza lecta, in Museo Nationali Hungarico servata. – *Annales historico-naturales musei nationalis hungarici,* **40** (3), 97–257.

Fage L. 1939. Sur une Phryne du Sud Marocain pourvue d'un appareil stridulant, *Musicodamon atlanteus* n. gen., n. sp. – Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France, **64**: 100 -114.

Giupponi A., Miranda G. 2012. A new species of *Sarax* Simon, 1892 from the Philippines (*Arachnida: Amblypygi: Charinidae*). – *Anais da Academia Brasileira de Ciencias,* **84**: 165-173

Gravely F. H. 1910. Pedipalpi of Ceylon. – Spolia zeylanica, **7**: 43-47.

Gravely F. H. 1911a. Notes on Pedipalpi in the collection of the Indian Museum I. New Pedipalpi from Calcutta. – Records of the Indian Museum, **6**: 33-36.

Gravely F. H. 1911b. Notes on Pedipalpi in the collection of the Indian Museum II. A preliminary note on a new *Sarax* from Singapore. – Records of the Indian Museum, **6**: 36-38.

Gravely F. H. 1911c. The species of Ceylon Pedipalpi. – Spolia zeylanica, **7**: 134-140.

Gravely F. H. 1915. A revision of the Oriental sub-families of Tarantulidae (order Pedipalpi). – Records of Indian Museum, **11** (6), 26: 433-445.

Harvey M. S. 1985. Amblypygi. – In: Walton D. W. (ed.). Zoological Catalogue of Australia, vol. 3. Australian Government Public Service, Canberra, 156-157.

Harvey M. S. 2002. The first old world species of Phrynidae (Amblypygi): *Phrynus exsul* from Indonesia. – Journal of Arachnology, **30** (3): 470-474.

Harvey M. S. 2003. Catalogue of the smaller arachnid orders of the World: Amblypygi, Uropygi, Schizomida, Palpigradi, Ricinulei and Solifugae. CSIRO Publishing, Collingwood Victoria, Australia. 385 p.

Harvey M. S. 2013. Whip spiders of the World, version 1. 0. Western Australian Museum, Perth**.**

Harvey M. S., Rahmadi C., Aland K. 2012. The first record of whip spiders (Amblypygi) in Western Australia. – Australasian Arachnology, **84**: 8-9.

Harvey M., West P. 1998. New species of *Charon* (Amblypygi, Charontidae) from Northern Australia and Christmas Island. – Journal of Arachnology, **26**: 273-284.

Quintero D. Jr. 1986. Revision de la clasificacion de Amblypygidos Pulvinados: Creacion de Subordenes, una nueva familia y un nuevo genero con tres nuevas especies (Arachnida: Amblypygi). – Proceedings of the Ninth International Congress of Arachnology Panamá, 1983: 203-212.

Rahmadi C., Harvey M. S., Kojima J. I. 2010. Whip spiders of the genus *Sarax* Simon 1892 (Amblypygi: Charinidae) from Borneo Island. – Zootaxa, **2612**: 1-21.

Rahmadi C., Harvey M. S., Kojima J. I. 2011. The status of the whip spider subgenus *Neocharon* (Amblypygi: Charontidae) and the distribution of the genera *Charon* and *Stygophrynus*. – Journal of Arachnology, **39**: 223-229.

Roewer C. Fr. 1928. Ein Javanischer Charontine. – Treubia, **10**: 15-21.

Seiter M., Wolff J., Hörweg Ch. 2015. A new species of the South East Asian genus *Sarax* Simon, 1892 (Arachnida: Amblypygi: Charinidae) and synonymization of *Sarax mediterraneus* Delle Cave, 1986. – Zootaxa, **4012** (3): 542-552.

Simon E. 1892. Arachnida. – In: Voyage de M. E. Simon aux îles Philippines (Mars et Avril 1890). 4e Mémoire (1). – Annales de la Société Entomologique de France, 35-52.

Thorell T. 1888. Pedipalpi e Scorpioni dell"Arcipelago Malese conservati nel Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova. – Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova, (2) **7**: 521-739.

Schizomida

Cokendolpher J. C. 1988. Review of the Schizomidae (Arachnida, Schizomida) of Japan and Taiwan. – Bulletin Natural Science Museum Tokyo, Ser. A, **14** (4): 159-161.

Cokendolpher J. C., Reddell J. R. 2000. New species of *Apozomus* and *Orientzomus* from the Marshall Islands, Micronesia (Schizomida Hubbardiidae). – Memorie Societa entomologica italiana, (1999), **78** (2): 321-328.

Cokendolpher J. C., Sissom W. D., Bastawade D. B. 1988. A new *Schizomus* from the Indian State of Maharashtra, with additional comments on eyed Schizomids (Arachnida: Schizomidae). – Insecta Mundi, **2** (2): 90-96.

Fernando E. F. W. 1957. A new species of *Schizomus* (*Trithyreus*) from Ceylon. – Annals and Magazin of Natural History, series 12, **10**: 13-1

Gravely F. H. 1910. Pedipalpi of Ceylon. – Spolia zeylanica, **7**: 43-47.

Gravely F. H. 1911a. Notes on Pedipalpi in the collection of the Indian Museum I. New Pedipalpi from Calcutta. – Records of the Indian Museum, **6**: 33-36.

Gravely F. H. 1911b. Notes on Pedipalpi in the collection of the Indian Museum II. A preliminary note on a new *Sarax* from Singapore. – Records of the Indian Museum, **6**: 36-38.

Gravely F. H. 1911c. The species of Ceylon Pedipalpi. – Spolia zeylanica, **7**: 134-140.

Gravely F. H. 1912. Living Pedipalpi, and remarks on the distribution of the order. – Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, 1912: 123-125.

Gravely F. H. 1915. Notes on Pedipalpi in the collection of the Indian Museum. V. Tartarides collected by Mr. B. H. Buxton in Ceylon and the Malay Peninsula. – Records of the Indian Museum, **11**: 383–386.

Harvey M. 1992. The Schizomida (Chelicerata) of Australia. – Invertebrate Taxonomy, **6**: 77-129.

Harvey M. S. 2000a. *Brignolizomus* and *Attenuizomus*, new schizomid genera from Australia (Schizomida Hubbardiidae). – Memorie Societa entomologica italiana, (1999), **78** (2): 329-338.

Harvey M. S. 2000b. A review of the Australian schizomid genus *Notozomus* (Hubbardiidae). – Memoirs of the Queensland Museum, **46**: 161-174.

Harvey M. S. 2001. New cave-dwelling schizomids (Schizomida: Hubbardiidae) from Australia. – Records of the Western Australian Museum, Supplement **64**: 171-185.

Harvey M. S. 2003. Catalogue of the smaller arachnid orders of the World: Amblypygi, Uropygi, Schizomida, Palpigradi, Ricinulei and Solifugae. CSIRO Publishing, Collingwood Victoria, Australia, 385 p.

Harvey M. S. 2011. Notes on some Old World schizomids of the genera *Ovozomus* and *Schizomus* (Schizomida: Hubbardiidae). – Records of the Western Australian Museum, **26**: 202-208.

Harvey M. S. 2013. Schizomids of the World, version 1. 0. Western Australian Museum, Perth.

Harvey M. S., Humphreys W. F. 1995. Notes on the genus *Draculoides* Harvey (Schizomida: Hubbardiidae), with the description of a new troglobitic species. – Records of the Western Australian Museum Supplement No 52: 183-189.

Harvey M. S., Berry O., Edward K. L., Humphreys G. 2008. Molecular and morphological systematics of hypogean schizomids (Schizomida: Hubbardiidae) in semi-arid Australia. – Invertebrate Systematics, **22**: 167-194.

Pocock R. I. 1900. Chilopoda, Diplopoda and Arachnida. – *In:* Andrews C. W. (ed.), *A monograph of Christmas Island (Indian Ocean)*. 8 vol., London, 153-162.

Reddell J. R., Cokendolpher J. C. 1995. Catalogue, Bibliography, and Generic Revision of the Order Schizomida (Arachnida). – Texas Memorial Museum Speleological Monographs, **4**: 1-170.

Shimojana M. 1981. A new species of the genus *Trithyreus* (Schizomida, Schizomidae) from the Daitô-Islands, Okinawa Prefecture, Japan. – Acta Arachnologica, **30**: 33-40.

Sissom W. D. 1980. The eyed schizomids, with a description of a new species from Sumatra (Schizomida: Schizomidae). – Journal of Arachnology, **8**: 187-192.

Pseudoscorpiones

Beier M. 1940. Die Pseudoscorpiondenfauna der landfernen Inseln. – Zoologische Jahrbücher Abteilung für Systematik Oekologie und Geographie der Tiere, **74** (3): 157-276.

Beier M. 1951. Die Pseudoscorpione Indochinas. – Mémoires du Musée National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris. Ser. A. Zoologie, **1** (2): 47-123

Beier M. 1965. Die Pseudoscorpioniden Neu-Guineas und der benachbarten Inseln. – Pacific Insects, Honolulu, **7** (4): 749-796.

Beier M. 1966a. Die Pseudoscorpioniden der Salomon-Inseln. – Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museum in Wien, **69**: 133-159.

Beier M. 1966b. Über Pseudoscorpione von den Philippines. – Pacific Insects, **8** (2): 340-348.

Beier M. 1973. Pseudoscorpionidea von Ceylon. – Entomologia Scandinavica Suppl., **4**: 39-55.

Beier M. 1976. The pseudoscorpions of New Zealand, Norfolk, and Lord Howe. – New Zealand Journal of Zoology, **3**: 199-246.

Beier M. 1982. Zoological Results of the British Speleological Expedition to Papua New Guinea 1975. 9. Pseudoscorpionidea. – Acta zoologica bulgarica, **19**: 43-45.

Ellingsen E. 1911a. Pseudoscorpions from Sumatra. – Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova, 3a, **5**: 34-40.

Ellingsen E. 1911b. Pseudoscorpions collected by Leonardo Fea in Burma. – Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova, 3a, **5**: 141-144.

Harvey M. S. 1981. A checklist of the Australian Pseudoscorpionida. – Bulletin of the British Arachnological Society, **5**: 237-252.

Harvey M. S. 1985. The Systematics of the family Sternophoridae (Pseudoscorpionida). – The Journal of Arachnology, **13**: 141-209.

Harvey M. S. 1990. Catalogue of the Pseudoscorpionida. – Manchester University Press, 726 p.

Harvey M. S. 1992. A new genus of myrmecophilous Chernetidae from southern Australia (Pseudoscorpionida). – Records of

the Western Australian Museum, **15** (4): 763-775.

Harvey M. S. 1993. The Systematics of the Hyidae (Pseudoscorpionida: Neobisioidea). – Invertebrate Taxonomy, **7**: 1-32.

Harvey M. S. 1996. The biogeography of Gondwanan pseudoscorpions (Arachnida). – Revue suisse de Zoologie, vol. hors série: 255-264.

Harvey, M. S. 1998. Pseudoscorpion groups with bipolar distributions: a new genus from Tasmania related to the Holarctic *Syarinus* (Arachnida, Pseudoscorpiones, Syarinidae). – Journal of Arachnology, **26**: 429-441.

Harvey M. S. 2006. New species and records of the pseudoscorpion family Menthidae (Pseudoscorpiones). – Records of the Western Australian Museum, **23**: 167-174.

Harvey M. S. 2013. Pseudoscorpions of the World, version 3. 0. Western Australian Museum, Perth.

Harvey M. S., Muchmore W. B. 1990. The systematics of the family Menthidae (Pseudoscorpionida). – Invertebrate Taxonomy, **3**: 941-964.

Murthy V. A., Ananthakrishnan T. N. 1977. Indian Chelonethi. – Oriental Insects Monograph, **4**: 1-210.

Redikorzev V. 1938. Les pseudoscorpions de l'Indochine française recueillis par M. C. Dawydoff. – Mémoires du Musée National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris, **10**: 69-116.

Schawaller W. 1994. Pseudoskorpione aus Thailand (Arachnida: Pseudoscorpiones). – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **101** (3): 725-759.

Schawaller W. 1995. Review of the Pseudoscorpion Fauna of China (Arachnida: Pseudoscorpiones). – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **102** (4): 1045-1064.

Opiliones

Rambla M. 1994. Un nouveau Cyphophthalme du sud-est asiatique, *Fangensis leclerci* n. gen. n. sp. (Opiliones, Sironidae). – Mémoires de Biospéologie, Moulis, **21**: 109-114.

Rambla M. 1991. A new *Stylocellus* from caves of Borneo, Malaysia (Opiliones, Cyphophthalmi, Stylocellidae). – Mémoires de Biospéologie, **18**: 227-232.

Schwendinger P. J. 1992. New Oncopodidae (Opiliones, Laniatores) from Southeast Asia. – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **99** (1): 177-199.

Schwendinger P. J. 2006. A taxonomic revision of the family Oncopodidae VI. *Martensiellus*, a new genus from Borneo, and the discovery of a tarsal pore organ in Oncopodidae (Opiliones: Laniatores). – Zootaxa, **1325:** 255-266.

Schwendinger P. J., Giribet G. 2005. The systematics of the south-east Asian genus *Fangensis* Rambla (Opiliones: Cyphophthalmi: Stylocellidae). – Invertebrate Systematics, **19**: 297-323.

Sharma P. P., Buenavente P. A. C., Clouse R. M., Diesmos A. C., Giribet G. 2012. Forgotten gods: Zalmoxidae of the Philippines and Borneo (Opiliones: Laniatores). – Zootaxa, **3280**: 29-55.

Suzuki S. 1941. Die Opiliones Mikronesiens. – Annotationes Zoologicae Japonicae, **20**(2): 98-104.

Suzuki S. 1967. The zoogeographical relationships of the Japanese Opiliones. – Circ. Japan. Society Systematic Zoology, **36**: 4-8. (In Japanese).

Suzuki S. 1969. A collection of opilionids from Southeast Asia. – Journal of Science Hiroshima University, B -1, **22**: 11-78.

Suzuki S. 1971. Opiliones of the Ryukyus. – Journal of Science Hiroshima University, B -1, **23**: 187-213.

Suzuki S. 1972. On the discontinuous distribution in some Opiliones. – Acta Arachnologica, **24** (1): 1-8. (In Japanese with English summary).

Suzuki S. 1976. Report on a collection of Opilionids from Pasoh Forest Reserve, West Malaysia. – Nature and Life in Southern Asia, **7**: 9-38.

Suzuki S. 1982. Contribution to the taxonomy and zoogeography of the Opiliones of the Philippines, Bismarck and Solomon Islands. With an appendix on some related species from the Moluccas and Sumatra. – Steenstrupia, **8**: 181-225.

Suzuki S., Tomiju K., Jano S., Tsurusaki N. 1977. Discontinous distributions in relict harvestmen (Opiliones, Arachnida). – Acta arachnologica Tokyo, **27**: 121-128.

Šilhavý V. 1974a. Some phalangids from Ceylon and Malaysia. – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **81** (1): 25-28.

Šilhavý V. 1974b. Ein neuer Höhlen-Weberknecht aus Ceylon (Arach., Opiliones, Biantinae). – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **80** (4)(1973): 805-807.

Thorell T. 1876. Descrizione di alcune specie di Opilioni dell' Arcipelago Malese appartenenti al Museo Civico di Genova. – Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova, Genova, (series 1) 9 ["1876-1877"], 111-138. [Issued as preprint in 27 Nov 1876].

Thorell T. 1891. Opilioni nuovi o poco cognosciuti dell'Archipelago Malese. – Annali del Museo civico di storia naturale "Giacomo Doria", **2**: (10) 1-106.

Tsurusaki N. 1995. *Sungsotia uenoi* gen. n., sp. n. (Arachnida, Opiliones, Phalangodidae), a Cavernicolous Harvestman from Northern Vietnam. – Special Bulletin of the Japanese Society of Coleopterology, Tokyo, **4**: 105-110.

Araneae

Baehr B., Baehr M. 1987. The Australian Hersiliidae (Arachnida: Araneae): Taxonomy, phylogeny, zoogeography. – Invertebrate Taxonomy, **1** (4): 351-437.

Baehr M., Baehr B. 1993. The Hersiliidae of the Oriental Region including New Guinea. Taxonomy, phylogeny, zoogeography (Arachnida, Araneae). – Spixiana, Supplement, **19**: 1-96.

Baert L. 1979. Spiders (Araneae) from Papua New Guinea. II. Ochyroceratidae. – Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique Belgique, **109**: 1-7.

Baert L. 1980. Spiders (Araneae) from Papua New Guinea. I. *Jocquella leopoldi* gen. n., sp. n. (Telemidae). – Bulletin of British Arachnological Society, **5** (1): 16-19.

Baert L. 1982. Spiders (Araneae) from Papua New Guinea. III. Mysmenidae (Symphytognathoidea). – Bulletin of British Arachnological Society, **5** (7): 303-308.

Baert L. 1984. Spiders (Araneae) from Papua New Guinea. IV. Ochyroceratidae, Telemidae, Hadrotarsidae and Mysmenidae. – Indo- Malayan Zoology, **2**: 225-244.

Beatty J. A., Berry J. W., Huber B. A. 2008. The pholcid spiders of Micronesia and Polynesia (Araneae, Pholcidae). – The Journal of Arachnology, **36**: 1-25.

Berland L. 1924. Les araignées et la paléogéographie. – La Géographie, **41**: 1-8.

Berland L. 1928. Remarques sur la répartition et les affinités des Araignées du Pacifique. – Proceedings of the Third Pan-Pacific Scientific Congress, 1926, Tokyo, **1**: 1044-1054.

Berland L. 1930a. Les Araignées des îles avoisinant la Nouvelle-Zélande et les relations entre l'Australie et l'Amérique du Sud. – Comptes Rendus de la Société de Biogéographie, Paris, **60**: 90-94.

Berland L. 1930b. Répartition des Araignées du genre *Archaea*. – Comptes Rendus de la Société de Biogéographie, Paris, **7**: 47.

Berland L. 1934a. Les Araignées du Pacifique. – Société de Biogéographie, **4**: 155-180.

Berland L. 1934b. Les Araignées de Tahiti. – Bulletin of Bernice P. Bishop Museum, **113**: 97-107.

Berland L. 1935. Araignées des îles Marquises. – In: Marquesan Insects – II. Bernice P. Bishop Museum Bulletin, **114**: 39-70.

Berland L. 1937. Comment les Araignées ont peuplé le Pacifique. – Bulletin Société Océanist., **1**: 77-80.

Berland L. 1939. Nouvelles Araignées marquisiennes. – In: Marquesan Insects – III. Bernice P. Bishop Museum Bulletin, **142**: 35-63.

Berland L. 1942. Polynesian spiders. – Occasional Papers of Bernice P. Bishop Museum, **17**: 1-24.

Bourne J. D. 1980. Two new cavernicolous Nesticid Spiders from New Ireland. – Revue suisse de Zoologie, **87** (2): 573-578.

Brignoli P. M. 1981. On some cave spiders from Papua – New Guinea. – Proceedings of Eight International Congress of Speleology, Vol. I-II, 110-112.

Deeleman-Reinhold C. L. 1980. Contribution to the knowledge of the southeast Asian spiders of the families Pacullidae and Tetrablemmidae. – Zoologische Mededelingen Leiden, **56:** 65-82.

Deeleman-Reinhold C. L. 1995. The Ochyroceratidae of the Indo-Pacific region (Araneae). School of Biological Sciences, National University of Singapore.

Deeleman-Reinhold C. L. 2000. Forest Spiders of South East Asia: With a Revision of the Sac and Ground Spiders (Araneae: Clubionidae, Corinnidae, Liocranidae, Gnaphosidae, Prodidomidae, and Trochanterriidae). – Brill Academic Publishers, 600 p.

Dimitrov D., Astrin J. J., Huber B. A. 2013. Pholcid spider molecular systematics revisited, with new insights into the biogeography and the evolution of the group. – Cladistics, **29**: 132-146.

Forster R. R. 1949. New Zealand spiders of the family Archaeidae. – Records of the Canterbury Museum, **5** (4): 193-203.

Forster R. R. 1955a. Spiders from the subantarctic islands of New Zealand. – Records of the Dominion Museum, **2** (4): 167-203.

Forster R. R. 1955b. Spiders of the family Archaeidae from Australia and New Zealand. – Transactions of Royal Society of New Zealand, **82**: 391-403.

Forster R. R. 1962. Insects of Macquarie Island. Araneida (Spiders). – Pacific Insects, **4** (4): 917- 919.

Forster R. R. 1967. The spiders of New Zealand. Part 1. – Otago Museum Bulletin, **1**: 1 -124.

Forster R. R. 1970a. Araneae: Spiders of South Georgia. – Pacific Insects Monographs, **23**: 31-42.

Forster R. R. 1970b. The spiders of New Zealand. Part 3. – Otago Museum Bulletin, **3**: 1-184.

Forster R. R. 1971. Notes on an airborne spider found in Antarctica. – Pacific Insects Monographs, **25**: 119-120.

Forster R. R. 1973. Biogeography of the New Zealand Arachnida. – New Zealand Entomologist, **5** (3-4): 252-253.

Forster R. R. 1975. The spiders and harvestmen. – In: Kuschel G. (ed.). Biogeography and ecology in New Zealand, W. Junk, The Hague, 493-505

Forster R. R. 1977. La Faune terrestre de l'île de Sainte-Hélène, Family Symphytognathidae. – Annales Musée Royal de l'Afrique Centrale, **220**: 129-131.

Forster R. R. 1995. The Australasian spider family Periegopidae Simon, 1893 (Araneae: Sicarioidea). – Records of the Western Australian Museum (Supplement No. 52): 91-105.

Forster R. R., Blest A. D. 1979. The spiders of New Zealand. Part 5. – Otago Museum Bulletin, **5**: 1-173.

Forster R. R., Forster L. M. 1973. New Zealand Spiders. An Introduction. Collins, Auckland, 254 p.

Forster, R. R., Forster L. M. 1999. Spiders of New Zealand and their Worldwide Kin. University of Otago Pross, Dunedin.

Forster R. R, Gray M. R. 1979. *Progradungula*, a new cribellate genus of the spider family Gradungulidae (Araneae). – Australian Journal of Zoology, **27**: 1051-1071.

Forster R. R., Platnick N. I. 1977. A review of the spider family Symphytognathidae (Arachnida, Araneae). – American Museum Novitates, **2619**: 1-29.

Forster R. R., Platnick N. 1984. A review of the archaeid spiders and their relatives, with notes on the limits of the superfamily Palpimanoidea (Arachnida, Araneae). – Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History, **178** (1): 1-106.

Forster R. R., Platnick N. I. 1985. A review of the austral spider family Orsolobidae (Arachnida, Araneae), with notes on the superfamily Dysderoidea. -Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History, **181**: 1-229.

Forster R. R., Platnick N. I., Gray M. R. 1987. A review of the spider superfamilies Hypochiloidea and Austrochiloidea (Araneae, Araneomorphae). – Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History, **185** (1): 1-116.

Forster R. R., Wilton C. L. 1968. The spiders of New Zealand. Part 2. Otago Museum Bulletin, **2**: 1-180.

Forster R. R., Wilton C. L. 1973. The spiders of New Zealand. Part 4. – Otago Museum Bulletin, **4**: 1-309.

Gillespie R. G., Roderick G. K., Arnedo M. A., Shapiro L., Bely A. 2000. Spiders, planthoppers and flies: Expedition to Society and Marquesas Islands, June-July 2000. Report to Haut-Commissariat de la Republique en Polynésie Française. Berkeley: University of California. 45 p.

Gray M. R. 1994. A review of the filistatid spiders (Araneae: Filistatidae) of Australia. – Records of the Australian Museum, **46**: (1) 39-61.

Hickman V. V. 1957. Some Tasmanian harvestmen of the sub-order Palpatores. – The Papers and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Tasmania, **91**: 65-79.

Hickman V. V. 1958. Some Tasmanian harvestmen of the Family Triaenonychidae (Sub-order Laniatores). – The Papers and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Tasmania, **92**: 1-116.

Hickman V. V. 1969. New species of Toxopeidae and Archeidae (Araneida). – The Papers and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Tasmania, **163**: 1-11.

Huber B. A. 2001. The pholcids of Australia (Araneae: Pholcidae): taxonomy, biogeography, and relationships. – Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History, **260**: 1-144.

Huber B. A. 2005. Revision of the genus *Spermophora* Hentz in Southeast Asia and on the Pacific islands, with descriptions of three new genera (Araneae: Pholcidae). – Zoologische Mededelingen, Leiden, **79**: 61-114.

Jäger P., Yin C. M. 2001. Sparassidae in China. 1. Revised list of known species with new transfers, new synonymies

and type designations (Arachnida: Araneae). – Acta Arachnologica, **50**: 123-134.

Jäger P., Praxaysombath B. 2009. Spiders from Laos: New species and new records (Arachnida: Araneae). – Acta Arachnologica, **58** (1): 27-51.

Jocqué R. 1991. A generic revision of the spider family Zodariidae (Araneae). – Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History, **201**: 1-160.

Jocqué R. 1993. "We'll meet again", an expression remarkably applicable to the historical biogeography of Australian Zodariidae (Araneae). – Memoirs of the Queensland Museum, **33**: 561-564.

Kayashima J. 1955. On the Watase's line viewed from the distribution of Spiders. – Acta Arachnologica, **14** (1): 25-28. (In Japanese).

Legendre R. 1977. Les Araignées de la famille des Archaeidae et leur distribution géographique actuelle. – Bulletin Biologique de la France et de la Belgique, **111** (3): 231-248.

Legendre R. 1979. Les Araignées et la dérive des continents austraux. – Annales Biol., **18** (1-2): 37-68.

Lehtinen P. T. 1967. Classification of the cribellate spiders and some allied families, with notes on the evolution of the suborder Araneomorpha. – Annales Zoologici Fennici, **4**: 199-468.

Lehtinen P. T. 1978. Definition and limitation of supraspecific taxa in Spiders. – Symp. Zoological Society of London, **42**: 255-271.

Lehtinen P. T. 1993. Polynesian Thomisidae – a meeting of Old and New World groups. – Memories of Queensland Museum, **33**: 585-591.

Lehtinen P. T. 1996. Origin of the Polynesian spiders. – Revue suisse de Zoologie, hors série, 383-397.

Lehtinen P. T., Saaristo M. I. 1980. Spiders of the Oriental-Australian region. II. Nesticidae. – Annales Zoologici Fennici, **17**: 47-66.

Main B. Y. 1981a. Australian spiders: Diversity, distribution and ecology. – In: Keast A. (ed.), Ecological biogeography of Australia. The Hague, W. Junk Publ., 807-852.

Main B. Y. 1981b. Eco-evolutionary radiation of Mygalomorph spiders in Australia. – In: Keast A. (ed.). Ecological biogeography of Australia, The Hague: W. Junk Publ.: 853-872.

Main B. Y. 1982. Some zoogeographic considerations of families of spiders occuring in New Guinea. – In: Gressitt J. L. (ed.). Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea, Vol. II., Monographiae Biologicae, **42**: 583-602.

Marples B. J. 1955. Spiders from western Samoa. – Journal of Linnean Society of London. – Zoology, **42**: 452-504.

Meng K., Li S., Murphy R. W. 2008. Biogeographical patterns of Chinese spiders (Arachnida: Araneae) based on a parsimony analysis of endemicity. – Journal of Biogeography, **35**: 1241 -1249.

Paik K. Y. 1967. The spider fauna of Korea. – Educational Journal, **7-8**: 55-73.

Paquin P., Vink C. J., Dupérré N. 2010. Spiders of New Zealand. Annotated family key and species list. – Manaaki Venua Press, Lincoln, New Zealand, 118 p.

Platnick N. 1976. Drifting spiders or continents?: vicariance biogeography of the spider subfamily Laroniinae (Araneae: Gnaphosidae). – Systematic Zoology, **25** (2): 101-109.

Platnick N. 1977a. Notes on spiders from the Falkland Islands (Arachnida, Araneae). – Journal of Arachnology, **3**: 195-198.

Platnick N. 1977b. The Hypochiloid Spiders: A cladistic analysis, with notes on the Atypoidea (Arachnida, Araneae). – American Museum Novitates, **2627**: 1-23.

Platnick N. 1981. Spider biogeography: past, present and future. – Revue Arachnologique, **3** (3): 85-96.

Platnick N. 2000a. Estimated spider numbers. – American Arachnology, **61**: 8-9.

Platnick N. I. 2000b. A relimitation and revision of the Australasian ground spider family Lamponidae (Araneae: Gnaphosoidea). – Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History, **245**, 1-330.

Platnick N., Gertsch W. J. 1976. The Suborders of Spiders: a cladistic analysis (Arachnida, Araneae). – American Museum Novitates, **2607**: 1-18.

Platnick N. I., Forster R. R. 1993. A revision of the New Caledonian spider genus *Bradystichus* (Araneae, Lycosoidea). – American Museum Novitates, **3074**: 1-30.

Pocock R. I. 1903. On the geographical distribution of spiders of the Order Mygalomorphae. – Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London, **1903**: 340-368.

Proszynski J. 1980. A hypothesis on the origin of continental faunae based on the research on subtropical Himalayan Salticidae. – Proceedings of the Eighth International Congress of Arachnology: 451-453.

Proszynski J. 1996. Salticidae (Araneae) distribution over Indonesian and Pacific Islands. – Revue suisse de Zoologie, vol. hors serie: 531-536.

Pugh P. J. A. 2004. Biogeography of spiders (Araneae: Arachnida) on the islands of the Southern Ocean. – Journal of Natural History, **38** (12): 1461-1487.

Raven R. J. 1976. A new spider of the genus *Hexathele* Ausserer (Dipluridae: Mygalomorphae) from Australia. – Proceedings of the Royal Society of Queensland, **87:** 53-61.

Raven R. J. 1978. Systematics of the spider subfamily Hexathelinae (Dipluridae: Mygalomorphae: Arachnida). – Australian Journal of Zoology (Suppl.), **65:** 1-75.

Raven R. J. 1979. Systematics of the mygalomorph spider genus *Masteria* (Masteriinae: Dipluridae: Arachnida). – Australian Journal of Zoology, **27:** 623-636.

Raven R. J. 1980a. The evolution and biogeography of the mygalomorph spider family Hexathelidae (Araneae, Chelicerata). – Journal of Arachnology, **8:** 251-266.

Raven R. J. 1980b. The Australian mygalomorph spider genus *Ixamatus* Simon (Dipluridae: Diplurinae) and its affinities. – Bulletin of British arachnological Society, **5:** 43-49

Raven R. J. 1981a. The mygalomorph spider genera *Phyxioschaema* Simon and *Stenygrocercus* Simon (Dipluridae: Ischnothelinae). – Bulletin of British arachnological Society, **5:** 225-231.

Raven R. J. 1981b. A review of the Australian genera of the mygalomorph spider subfamily Diplurinae (Dipluridae: Chelicerata). – Australian Journal of Zoology, **29:** 321-336.

Raven R. J. 1982. On the mygalomorph spider genus *Xamiatus* Raven (Diplurinae: Dipluridae) with the description of a new species. – Memoirs of Queensland Museum, **20:** 473-478

Raven R. J. 1985. The spider infraorder Mygalomorphae (Araneae): cladistics and systematics. – Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History, **182**: 1 -180.

Raven R. J. 1994. Mygalomorph spiders of the Barychelidae in Australia and the western Pacific. – Memoirs of Queensland Museum, **35:** 291-706.

Raven, R. J., Platnick N. I. 1981. A revision of the American spiders of the family Microstigmatidae (Araneae, Mygalomorphae). – American Museum Novitates, **2707:** 1-20.

Rix M. G. 2006. Systematics of the Australasian spider family Pararchaeidae (Arachnida: Araneae). – Invertebrate Systematics, **20:** 203-254.

Rix M. G., Harvey M. S. 2010. The first pararchaeid spider (Araneae: Pararchaeidae) from New Caledonia, with a discussion on spinneret spigots and egg sac morphology in *Ozarchaea*. – Zootaxa, **2414**: 27- 40.

Rix M. G., Harvey M. S. 2011. Australian assassins, part I: A review of the assassin spiders (Araneae, Archaeidae) of mid-eastern Australia. – Zookeys, **123**: 1-100.

Rix M. G., Harvey M. S. 2012a. Phylogeny and historical biogeography of ancient assassin spiders (Araneae: Archaeidae) in the Australian mesic zone: evidence for Miocene speciation within Tertiary refugia. – Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution, **62**: 375-396.

Rix M. G., Harvey M. S. 2012b. Australian assassins, part II: A review of the new assassin spider genus *Zephyrarchaea* (Araneae, Archaeidae) from southern Australia. – Zookeys, **191**: 1- 62.

Rix M. G., Harvey M. S. 2012c. Australian assassins, part III: A review of the assassin spiders (Araneae, Archaeidae) of tropical north-eastern Queensland. – Zookeys, **218**: 1-55.

Rix M. G., Harvey M. S., Roberts J. D. 2010. A revision of the textricellin spider genus *Raveniella* (Araneae: Araneoidea: Micropholcommatidae): exploring patterns of phylogeny and biogeography in an Australian biodiversity hotspot Invertebrate. – Systematics, **24**: 209-237.

Robinson M. H. 1982. The ecology and biogeography of spiders in Papua New Guinea. – In: Gressitt J. L. (ed.). Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea, Vol. II., Monographiae Biologicae, **42**: 557-582.

Roewer C. F. 1942. Katalog der Araneen. I, II. Bremen.

Shear W. A. 1978. Taxonomic notes on the Armored Spiders of the families Tetrablemmidae and Pacullidae. – American Museum Novitates, **2650**: 1-123.

Shimojana M. 1977. Preliminary Report of the cave spider fauna of the Ryukyu Archipelago. – Acta Arachnologica, **27**, Special number: 337-365.

Simon E. 1890. Etudes arachnologiques. 22e Mémoire. XXXVI. Arachnides recueillis aux îles Mariannes par M. A. Marche. – Annales de la Société Entomologique de France (6) **10:** 131-136.

Taylor Ch. 2013. Further notes on New Zealand Enantiobuninae (Opiliones, Neopilionidae), with the description of a new genus and two new species. – ZooKeys, **263**: 59-73.

Tikader B. K. 1970. Spider Fauna of Sikkim. – Records of the Zoological Survey of India, **64** (1-4): 1-84.

Tikader B. K. 1977. Studies of spider fauna of Andaman and Nicobar islands, Indian Ocean. – Records of the Zoological Survey of India, **72**: 153-212.

Versteirt V., Baert L., Jocqué R. 2010. New genera and species of canopy living Clubionidae (Araneae) from Papua New Guinea. – Bulletin van het Koninklijk Belgisch Instituut voor Natuurwetenschappen: Entomologie & Biologie, **80**: 75-107.

Wang X. P., Griswold Ch. E., Miller J. A. 2010. Revision of the genus *Draconarius* Ovtchinnikov, 1999 (Agelenidae: Coelotinae) in Yunnan, China, with an analysis of the Coelotinae diversity in the Gaoligongshan Mountains. – Zootaxa, **2593**: 1-127.

Wang X. P., Martens J. 2009. Revision of coelotine spiders from Nepal (Araneae: Amaurobiidae). – Invertebrate Systematics, **23**(5): 452-505.

Acari

Berlese A. 1923. Acarina della Nuova-Caledonia e delle Isole Loyalty. – In: Sarasin F., Roux J., Nova Caledonia, Zool. **3**(2): 115 -124.

Beron P. 1914. Acarorum Catalogus III Superorder Parasitiformes Order Opilioacarida et al. Pensoft & National Museum of Natural History Sofia: 286 p.

Das N. P. I., Bastawade D. B. 2007. The first report of the acarine suborder Opilioacarida from India, with description of new genus, *Indiacarus*, and a new species, *Indiacarus pratyushi*. – Acarologia, **47**: 3-11.

Domrow R. 1955. A second species of *Holothyrus* (Acarina: Holothyroidea) from Australia. – Proceedings of Linnean Society of New South Wales, **79**: 159 -162.

Leclerc P. 1989. Considérations paléogéographiques à propos de la découverte en Thaïlande d'Opilioacariens nouveaux (Acari-Notostigmata). – Comptes Rendus de la Société de Biogéographie, **65** (4): 162-174.

Lehtinen P. T. 1981. New Holothyrina (Arachnida, Anactinotrichida) from New Guinea and South America. – Acarologia, **22** (1): 3-13.

Lehtinen P. T. 1991. Phylogeny and zoogeography of Holothyrida. – In: Dusbábek F., Bukva V. (eds.). Modern Acarology, II. SPB Academic, The Hague, 101-113.

Lehtinen P. T. 1995. Revision of the Old World Holothyridae (Arachnida: Anactinotrichida: Holothyrina). – Invertebrate Taxonomy, **9** (4): 767-826.

Mąkol J., Gabryś G. 2005. *Caecothrombium deharvengi* sp. nov. (Acari: Actinotrichida: Eutrombidiidae) from Vietnam, with a proposal of Caecothrombiidae subfam. nov. – Zoologischer Anzeiger, **243**: 227-237.

Thorell T. 1882. Descrizione di alcuni Aracnidi inferiori dell' Arcipelago Malese. – Annali Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova, **18**: 21-69.

Walter D. E., Proctor H. C. 1998. Feeding behaviour and phylogeny: Observations on early derivative Acari. – Experimental and Applied Acarology, **22** (1): 39-50.

Womersley H. 1935. A species of Acarina of the Genus *Holothyrus* from Australia and New Zealand. – Annals and Magazine of Natural History (10), **16**: 154-157.

Received: 22.10.2015

Authors' address:

Petar Beron, National Museum of Natural History – BAS, Tsar Osvoboditel Blvd. 1, 1000 Sofia, Bulgaria

Арахногеографията и „линиите" (на Уолес, Лидекер и Вебер)

Петър Берон

(Резюме)

Обект на настоящия преглед е да се види как разпространението на зоогеографски важни животни като разредите на Arachnida се отнася към прокараните въз основа на разпространението на гръбначните животни линии на Уолес, Лидекер и Вебер.

От разредите на Arachnida някои (Ricinulei и почти изцяло Solifugae) не се срещат в анализирания район (Индомалайската и Австралийската области). При другите разреди положението е следното.

Palpigradi – сем. Eukoeneniidae се среща от двете страни на Уолесовата линия (едни и същи родове), сем. Prokoeneniidae е намерено в Тайланд, но не и на изток от Уолесовата линия (УЛ).

Amblypygi – ендемизмът е на ниво вид, всички семейства и почти всички родове се срещат от двете страни

Uropygi (Thelyphonida) – ниско ниво на ендемизъм (само родове), едно семейство от двете страни на УЛ.

Schizomida – ниско ниво на ендемизъм (само родове), едно семейство от двете страни на УЛ.

Scorpiones – четири семейства живеят само на запад от УЛ, само едно (Urodacidae) е познато само на изток от нея. Две семейства са познати от двете страни.

Solifugae е представен само от един вид (*Dinorhax rostrumpsittaci* Simon) във Виетнам и Молукските острови (от двете страни на Уолесовата линия, но само на запад от Линията на Лидекер).

Pseudoscorpiones – едно семейство (Ideoroncidae) само на запад от Уолесовата линия, едно семейство (Pseudogarypidae) е само на изток от УЛ (реликт в Тасмания), 18 семейства от двете страни.

Opiliones – Cyphophthalmi

Две семейства живеят от двете страни на УЛ, едно (реликтните Troglosironidae в Нова Каледония) – само от източната страна, никое само от западната страна.

Opiliones – Eupnoi

Едно широкоразпространено семейство (Phalangiidae) е познато то западната страна (Борнео), три семейства живеят от източната страна, но също и в далечни континенти, без да се срещат в ЮИ Азия.

Opiliones – Dyspnoi

Едно семейство (Nemastomatidae) е представено в Тайланд с един вид, никое не е познато от източната страна или от двете страни (практически подразредът Dyspnoi липсва в целия район)

Opiliones – Laniatores

Две семейства са познати само от западната страна, две други се срещат само от източната страна, но едно от тях (Triaenonychidae) е съобщено от Мадагаскар, Южна Африка, Южна Америка (но не са намерени в Югоизточна Азия). Друго семейство (Synthetonychiidae) е ендемично за Нова Зеландия. Шест семейства живеят от двете страни.

Araneae

Mesothelae – Само западно от Уолесовата линия.

Mygalomorphae – от двете страни на "линиите".

Araneomorphae – световно разпространен подразред, разпространен от двете страни на "линиите".

Само западно от Уолесовата линия са известни шест семейства.

Само източно са познати 19 семейства. Някои от тях са ендемични за Австралия, Нова Зеландия или Нова Каледония, други живеят също и в далечни краища на света, главно в Южна Африка, Чили или Аржентина, но не и в Югоизточна Азия.

От двете страни са съобщени поне 70 семейства (от общо 109 семейства паяци в света), повечето от тях широкоразпространени.

Opilioacarida – единственото семейство в разреда (Opilioacaridae) е ,познато от двете страни на „линиите“. Два ендемични рода се срещат в Индия и Тайланд, в Австралия разредът е съобщен, без по-нататъшни данни.

Parasitiformes – тук разглеждаме само зоогеографски интересния разред Holothyrida, който се среща от двете страни на „линиите“. Семейство Holothyridae е познато с ендемични родове от двете страни на „линиите“ (не е известно от Югоизточна Азия, но ги има в Индия, Сейшелските острови, Маврций и Шри Ланка). Само на изток от „линиите“ (Австралия и Нова Зеландия) е познато семейството Allothyridae.

Никой от разредите на Acari (Opilioacarida, Prostigmata, Acaridida, Oribatida, Mesostigmata, Ixodida и Holothyrida) не е ограничен от „линиите“.

Като цяло, анализът на Arachnida от двете страни на Уолесовата линия потвърждава заключението на Shelley & Golovatch (2011), че “… хипотетичните граници, които разделят азиатската и австралийската фауни в Индонезия (“линиите“ на Уолес, Лидекер и Вебер) имат малко отражение върху диплоподите”. Няма разреди от Arachnida, които да живеят само от едната страна на “линиите“. Само подразред Mesothelae от паяците изглежда ограничен до Западната страна на УЛ. По отношение на скорпионите, както отбелязва Vachon (1953), се наблюдава известно значение на линиите. Има семейства и родове, познати само от едната страна, но това е относително ниско ниво на ендемизъм. Разликата е голяма с ендемичните разреди и даже подкласове на гръбначните, въз основа на които е възникнала самата идея за тези “линии“.

Historia naturalis bulgarica, 22: 31-32, 2015

Embiids (Insecta: Embioptera) in the collections of the National Museum of Natural History (Sofia), identified by E.S. Ross

Petar Beron

Abstract: A collection of Embioptera, or Embiidina (P. Beron leg.) was sent to Dr Ross (California), identified and returned with some taxa indicated as "new", but this material has not been published. Here is a list of the collection (16 sp. from 10 genera and two families) from 17 countries (Bulgaria, Greece (incl. Rhodes, Kassos, Crete, Samotraki), Libya, Nigeria, Cameroon, Senegal, Zimbabwe, Tunisia, France (Corsica), Italy (Sardinia), India, Afghanistan, Mozambique, Papua New Guinea, Cuba, Mexico, USA).

Key words: Embiidina, list, Museum Sofia

During my travels in many countries, I collected some Embiidina and have sent them to Dr E.S. Ross in California. He returned the material identified, indicating some specimens as new taxa, but they have not been published (in litt.). I think that it would be interesting to publish these identifications, for information to the specialists about the availability of this group in the National Museum of Natural History in Sofia.

The collection consists of 16 species of 10 genera and the families Embiidae and Oligotomidae. They originate from 17 countries: Bulgaria, Greece (incl. Rhodes, Kassos, Crete, Samotraki), Libya, Nigeria, Cameroon, Senegal, Zimbabwe, Tunisia, France (Corsica), Italy (Sardinia), India, Afghanistan, Mozambique, Papua New Guinea, Cuba, Mexico, USA.

Order Embioptera (Embiidina)

Fam. **Embiidae**

Berlandembia berlandi (Navás, 1922)

Nigeria, Plateau State, Pai River Game Reserve, Sabon Gida Guard Post, 9.04.1978, light

Nigeria, idem, 10.04.1978

Nigeria, idem, 18.04.1978

Nigeria, Plateau State, Wase Rock Game Res., 1.06.1978

Cleomia guareschi Stefani, 1953

Tunisia, Tabarka, 10.05.1971, E.S. Ross leg. et det. (donation)

Embia josensis Ross (topotype)

Embia ramburi Rimsky-Korsakow, 1905

Corsica, Caporalino, 17.10.1967 (Ny)

Tunisia, 10 km from Maktar, Sept. 1970, E.S. Ross leg. et det. (donation)

Embia n.sp. MS

Nigeria, Plateau State, Wase Rock Game Res., 1.06.1978

Embia sp. (f, Ny, difficult to identify)

Sardinia, Distr. Sassari, Laerru, 17.10.1980

Sardinia, Bonorva, 16.10.1980

Sardinia, Cagliari

Cameroon, 70 km E Nanga Eboko, 2.01.1977 (♀♀, ny)

Zimbabwe, Great Zimbabwe Ruins, 20.08.1983

Leptembia furcata Ross, n.sp. MS

Nigeria, Plateau State, Jos Wildlife Park, 1350 m, 24.03.1978

Nigeria, idem, 27.03.1978

Nigeria, idem, 12.04.1977

Leptembia protruda Ross, n.sp. MS

Nigeria, Plateau State, Pai River Game Reserve, Sabon Gida Guard Post, 9.04.1978

Nigeria, idem, 16.04.1977

Leptembia sp. (♀, ny.)

Nigeria, Plateau State, Wase Rock Game Reserve, 4.09.1978

Leptembia sp. (♂, ny.)

Nigeria, Pandam Wildlife Park, 14.02.1977

Parembia valida (Hagen, 1885)

India, Delhi, 24.06.1981

Parembia persica (McLachlan, 1877)

Afghanistan, Kabul, 2-19.06.1986, 1800 m

Plesioembia gen., n., sp. n., MS

Nigeria, Plateau State, Jos, July 1978

Nigeria, Plateau State, Jos, 1350 m, 25.05.1978 (adult ♀♀)

Fam. **Oligotomidae**

Aposthonia minuscula (Enderlein, 1912)

Mozambique, Cabo Delgado Prov., Mecufi, 6 – 15.07.1983

Aposthonia n.sp.? "nr. *davisi* - Ross, in litt."

Papua New Guinea, Telefomin, West Sepik Prov., 1660 m, 22.07.1975

Haploembia solieri (Rambur, 1842)

Bulgaria, Rhodopes, Mezek, 29.03.1986

Greece, Crete, Psiloritis, 1600-2000 m, 11.05.1984

Greece, Crete, Psiloritis, nr. Zoniana, 700-900 m, 13.05.1984

Greece, Distr. Evros, Avas Village, 17.05.1987

Greece, Samotraki, Chora Village, 20.05.1984

Greece, Rhodes, Laerma, 1.05.1984 (juv. ♀)

Corsica, Cargèse, Orchino Peninsula, 10 m alt., 12.11.1967

Sardinia, Capo Caccia, nr. Alghero, 18.10.1980

USA, California, Redwood City, matured, 1.06.1969, E.S. Ross leg. et det., donation

Haploembia megacephala Krauss, 1911

Greece, Kassos, Aghia Marina, 6.05.1984

Greece, Rhodes, Archangelos Village, 2.05.1987

Oligotoma humbertiana (Saussure, 1896)

Mozambique, Cabo Delgado Prov., Mecufi, 28 -31.07.1983

Mozambique, idem, 28-31.07.1983

Mozambique, Catuane Prov., Maputu, 24.06.1983

Tanzania, Moshi, 800 m, 7.09.1983

Oligotoma saundersii (Westwood, 1837)

Cuba, Santiago de Cuba, 24.02.1982

Cuba, idem, 10.03.1982

Nigeria, Plateau State, Jos, 1300 m, February 1978

Senegal, Ile de Gorée, 14.08.1977

Mozambique, Cabo Delgado Prov., Mecufi, 6 – 15.07.1983

Papua New Guinea, New Britain, Rabaul, 18.11.1975, under bark

Many ♀♀ and nymphes of several species

Nigeria, Plateau State, Jos, 12-30. Sept. 1976

Non-identified material:

Libya, Sabratha, 0-20 m, 19.04.1998, P. Beron leg.

Mexico, Ciudad Victoria, Tamaulipas, 26.01.1982, Gen., sp. (♂, ny, seen by Dr Ross)

References

Miller K.B., Hayashi C., Whiting M.F., Gavin J., Svenson N., Edgerly J. 2012. The phylogeny and classification of Embioptera (Insecta). – Systematic Entomology, **37**: 550–570.

Ross E.S. 2003. EMBIA. Contribution to the Biosystematics of the Insect Order Embiidina. Part 5. A Review of the Family Anisembiidae with descriptions of new taxa. – Occasional Papers of the Californian Academy of Sciences, **154**: 1-123.

Received: 10.11.2015

Author's address:

Petar Beron, National Museum of Natural History – BAS, Tsar Osvoboditel Blvd. 1, 1000 Sofia, Bulgaria

Ембии (Insecta: Embioptera) в колекциите на Националния природонаучен музей (София)

Петър Берон

(Резюме)

В колекциите на НПМ (София) има значителна серия от ембии (16 вида от 10 рода и две семейства), между които нови за науката видове и род от Афганистан, България, Гърция, Зимбабве, Индия, Камерун, Корсика, Куба, Ливан, Мексико, Мозамбик, Нигерия, Папуа Нова Гвинея, Сардиния, Сенегал, Танзания, САЩ. Материалът е събран от П. Берон и е определен частично от Dr Edward S. Ross от Калифорнийската академия на науките (Сан Франциско). По-късно е постъпил и материал от Либия, който не е определян.

Historia naturalis bulgarica, 22: 33-35, 2015

Spiders from High Atlas Mountains, Morocco (Arachnida: Araneae)

Christo Deltshev

Abstract: A small collection of spiders collected by P. Beron in May 2012, provides the opportunity to follow better the distribution of spiders in the Toubkal National Park (High Atlas, Morocco), to raise the known altitude records for some species, to establish new species for the spider fauna of Morocco and to present a check-list of the spiders known from Atlas Mountains above 2000 m.

Key words: Araneae, Morocco, High Atlas, alticolous fauna

Introduction

The highest part of the Atlas Mountains (High Atlas) is situated in Morocco, with several peaks above 4000 m and many others above 2600 m. Paulian & Villiers (1939) determined that the beginning of the high altitude fauna of Atlas is above 2500 m. Several araneologists: Fage (1938), Denis (1954, 1961, 1968), Jocqué (1977), Alderweireldt & Jocqué (1992), Bosmans (1985, 1996), Bosmans & Blick (2000) have contributed to the study of spiders from the High Atlas. Most of the altitude records are below 3000 m, with the exceptions of *Araeoncus toubkal* Bosmans, 1996 (3200 m), *Pardosa proxima* (C.L. Koch, 1847) (3000 m), *Drassodes lapidosus* (Walckenaer, 1802) (3200 m), *Euophrys rufibarbis* (Simon, 1868) (3200 m), *Salticus modicus* (Simon, 1875) (3000 m) and *Gnaphosa tigrina* Simon, 1878 – 4000 m. All these data are summarized by Beron (2008), who announced 22 species of 13 families above 2000 m in the Atlas Mountains. The accumulation of new data, due to faunistic material collected by Bulgarian arachnologist Petar Beron enabled this contribution.

Study area and materials

In May 2012 Petar Beron from the National Museum of Natural History in Sofia has collected spiders in Morocco, including in the transect from the entrance of the Toubkal National Park to the very summit of Toubkal (4167 m). The identification of this small collection provides the opportunity to follow better the distribution of spiders in the Park, to raise the known altitude records for some species, to establish new species for the spider fauna of Morocco and to present a check-list of the spiders known from Atlas Mountains above 2000 m. The distribution of the species follows WSC (2015).

Results and Discussion

The study comprises 11 species from 6 families: Gnaphosidae – 2 species, Linyphiidae – 4 species, Lycosidae – 1 species, Phrurulithidae – 1 species, Salticidae – 2 species, Theridiidae – 1 species. Ten species are new for the spider fauna of the mountain, 5 of these are also new for the fauna of Morocco (marked in the list with 2 and 1 asterisks). The new species for the spider fauna of Morocco are:

Nomisia exornata (C. L. Koch, 1839) – The range of the species covers Europe to Central Asia. The new data enlarge significantly the distribution of the species. The material is collected in the region of Taza, 540 m.

Agyneta rurestris (C. L. Koch, 1836) – widespread in the Palearctic region.

Erigone dentipalpis (Wider, 1834) - widespread in the Holarctic region.

Maso sundevali (Westring, 1851) - widespread in the Holarctic region. The material is collected in a small artificial cave under the wall of Medina.

Phrurlithus prope *minimus* C. L. Koch, 1839 – establishing genus *Phrurulitus* in Morocco is an interesting fact. The new locality is the southernmost point of the range.

A check-list of spiders known from Atlas Mountains above 2000 m

Agelenidae

Lycosoides subfasciata (Simon, 1870)
Massif of Ayachi, 3800 m (Denis, 1954)
Lycosoides instabilis Denis, 1954
Massif of Ayachi, 2500 m (Denis, 1954)

Araneidae

Araneus angulatus Clerck, 1757
Imlil, 2000 m (Jocqué, 1977).
Larinioides sclopetarius (Clerck, 1757)
Ifrane 1600; Imlil, 2500 m (Jocqué, 1977)
Mangora acalypha (Walckenaer, 1802)
Imlil, 2000 m (Jocqué, 1977).

Dysderidae

Dysdera atlantea Denis, 1954
Ayachi, 2500 m (Denis, 1954).
D. crocata C.L. Koch, 1838
Ighil Mgoun, 2000-2500 m (Denis, 1961).
D. ravida Simon, 1909
Bougmez, 2000-2500 m (Denis, 1961).

Gnaphosidae

Drassodes lapidosus (Walckenaer, 1802)
Massif of Toubkal, 3200 m (Jocqué, 1977)
Drassodes lutescens (C. L. Koch, 1839)
Massif of Ayachi, 2500 m (Denis, 1954).
New data: Massif of Toubkal, Mouflons Refuge, 3000-3200 m.
Gnaphosa tigrina Simon, 1878
Massif of Toubkal, 3200 m (Jocqué, 1977, Fage 1938)
New data: Massif of Toubkal, 3500-3800 m; the summit, 4000-4167 m.
Micaria coarctata (Lucas, 1846)
Massif of Tizi 'n Tichka– 2260 m (Bosmans & Blick, 2000)
Micaria cherifa Jocqué, 1977
Imlil, 2000 m (Jocqué, 1977).

Linyphiidae

***Agyneta rurestris* (C. L. Koch, 1836)
New data: Massif of Toubkal, Sidi Chamharoudh, ca 2350 m.
Araeoncus toubkal Bosmans, 1996
Massif of Toubkal, 3200 m (Fage, 1938, Denis, 1968, Jocqué, 1977, Bosmans, 1996)
***Erigone dentipalpis* (Wider, 1834)
New data: Massif of Toubkal, Mouflons Refuge, 3000-3200 m.
Lepthyphantes longihamatus Bosmans, 1985
Imilchil, grotte Achia inz Rebi, alt. 2500 m (Bosmans, 1985).
**Tenuiphantes tenuis* (Blackwall, 1852)
New data: Massif of Toubkal, the Refuges, 3250- 3500 m.
**Walckenaeria erithrina* (Simon, 1884)
New data: Massif of Toubkal, the hut, ca 2800 m; Mouflons Refuge, 3000-3200 m.

Lycosidae

Arctosa lacustris (Simon, 1876)
Imlil, 2000-2200 m (Alderweireldt & Jocqué, 1992).
Hogna radiata (Latreille, 1817)
Imlil, 2000 m (Alderweireldt & Jocqué, 1992).
Pardosa proxima (C.L. Koch, 1847)
Imlil, 2000-3000 m (Alderweireldt & Jocqué, 1992).
New data: Massif of Toubkal, the Refuges, 3250-3500 m.

Palpimanidae

Palpimanus sp
Massif of Toubkal, 3200 m (Jocqué, 1977)

Philodromidae

Philodromus aureolus (Clerck, 1757)
Imlil, 2000 m (Jocqué, 1977).

Phrurulithidae

*** Phrurlithus* prope *minimus* C. L. Koch, 1839
New data: Massif of Toubkal, the hut, ca 2800 m.

Segestriidae

Segestria florentina (Rossi,1790)
High Atlas – 2000-2500 m (Denis, 1961).

Salticidae

**Euophrys gambosa* (Simon, 1868)
New data: Massif de Toubkal, 3000 m
Euophrys rufibarbis (Simon, 1868)
Massif de Toubkal, 3200 m (Jocqué, 1977)
**Euophrys* sp.
New data: Massif of Toubkal, the hut, ca 2800 m; above the hut ca 3500 m; the summit, 4000-4167 m.
Menemerus semilimbatus (Hahn, 1829)
Massif de Toubkal, 2100 m (Jocqué, 1977)
Salticus modicus (Simon, 1875)
Massif of Toubkal, 3000 m (Jocqué, 1977)

Theridiidae

Phylloneta impressa (L. Koch, 1881)
Imlil, 2000 m (Jocqué, 1977).
**Steatoda triangulosa* (Walckenaer, 1802)
New data: Massif of Toubkal, the hut, ca 2800 m; Mouflons Refuge, 3000-3200 m.

Tetragnathidae

Tetragnatha extensa (Linnaeus, 1758)
Imlil, 1600-2200 m (Jocqué, 1977).

Fam. Thomisidae

Xysticus erraticus (Blackwall, 1834)
Imlil, 2000 m (Jocqué, 1977).

X. kochi Thorell, 1872
Imlil, 2000 m (Jocqué, 1977).

Uloboridae

Uloboros walckenarius Latreille, 1806
Imlil, 2000 (Jocqué, 1977).

References

Alderweireldt M., Jocqué R. 1992. A contribution to the knowledge of the wolf spider fauna of Morocco: new species and new records (Araneae: Lycosidae). – Phegea, **20**(3): 115-119.

Beron P. 2008. High Altitude Isopoda, Arachnida and Myriapoda in the Old World. – Bureschiana, 1: 556 pp.

Bosmans R. 1985. Les genres *Troglohyphantes* Joseph et *Lepthyphantes* Menge en Afrique du Nord (Araneae, Linyphiidae). Études sur les Linyphiidae nord-africaines, III. – Revue Arachnologique, **6**(4): 135-178.

Bosmans R. 1996. The genera *Araeoncus* Simon, *Delorripis* Simon and *Diplocephalus* Bertkau in Northern Africa (Araneae: Linyphiidae, Erigoninae). Studies on North African Linyphiidae VII. - Belgian Journal of Zoology, **126**(2): 123-151.

Bosmans R., Blick T. 2000. Contribution to the knowledge of the genus *Micaria* in the West-palaearctic region, with description of the new genus *Arboricaria* and three new species (Araneae Gnaphosidae). - Memorie Societa Entomologica Italiana, **78**(2): 443-476

Denis J. 1954. Notes d'aranéologie marocaine. III. Quelques Araignées du Massif de l' Ayachi, avec une étude sur les *Textrix* du Maroc. – Revue Française d'Entomologie, **21**:

Denis J. 1961. Notes d'aranéologie marocaine. IX. Les Araignées du Maroc. I. Orthognatha et Haplogynae. – Bulletin de la Société des Sciences naturelles du Maroc, **41**: 141-167.

Denis J. 1968. Notes d'aranéologie marocaine. X. Les érigonides du Maroc. – Bulletin de la Société des Sciences naturelles du Maroc, **47**: 137-164.

Fage L. 1938. Sur quelques araignées du Haut-Atlas Marocain. A propos d'une espèce nouvelle: *Agelena atlantea* sp. nov. – Bulletin de la Société des Sciences naturelles du Maroc, **18**: 120-122.

Jocqué R. 1977. Sur une collection estivale d'araignées du Maroc. – Bulletin Ann. de la Société royale belge d'Entomologie, **113**: 321-337.

Paulian R. & Villiers A. 1939. Récoltes de R. Paulian et A. Villiers dans le Haut Atlas Marocain, 1938. Larves de Coléoptères. – Revue Française d'Entomologie, **6**: 44-58.

World Spider Catalog 2015. World Spider Catalog. Version 16.5. Natural History Museum Bern. URL: http://wsc.nmbe.ch (last accessed October 2015)

Received: 11.11.2015

Author's address:

Christo Deltshev, National Museum of Natural History – BAS, Tsar Osvoboditel Blvd. 1,1000 Sofia, Bulgaria, deltshev@gmail.com

Паяци от Високия Атлас – Мароко (Arachnida: Araneae)

Христо Делчев

(Резюме)

Малка колекция от паяци, събрани от П. Берон май 2012, дава възможност да се проследи тяхното разпространение в Националния парк Тубкал (Високия Атлас, Мароко) до неговата най-високата точка на в. Тубкал, Освен това са установени нови видове, както за паяковата фауна на планината, така и нови видове за фауната на Мароко. Представен е чек лист на известните видове паяци, срещащи се над 2000 метра във Високия Атлас.

„Загадки на зоогеографията”

от д-р ПЕТЪР БЕРОН

Тази книга трябваше да бъде написана от Петър Берон и той, слава Богу, я написа. Написването на книга за загадките в зоогеографията е сериозно предизвикателство пред зоолога и изисква широка зоологична култура. Няма спор за това, че зоогеографията е една от „надстройките” на зоологичната наука, едно от най-интересните й направления. В нея се преплитат знанията, натрупани от систематиката, от географията и геологията, а също от палеонтологията, еволюцията и екологията на животните. През годините, докато работехме с Петър Берон врата до врата и мечтаехме за пътешествия по далечни и диви места, неведнъж сме обсъждали много от странните факти или парадокси на разпространението на различни видове животни. За много от тях има логични обяснения, но дори и те често са спорни, а други и до днес остават неизяснени от съвременната наука. На тези загадки, спорове и обяснения се спира Петър Берон в „Загадки на зоогеографията”. И това, че книгата е издадена от издателството Изток-Запад, е логично. Тя е увлекателно четиво, написано на жив и достъпен език, но материята, разглеждана в нея си е чисто научна. Това е четиво от този род, което неусетно въвлича читателя в лоното на науката. Всеки един от нас, от тези които са свързали живота си с изследователското поприще, си спомня няколко подобни книги, които са впечатлили дотолкова юношеското му съзнание, че са го накарали да се посвети на научното изследване, на разгадаването на тайните и загадките на заобикалящия ни свят. Разрешени или разрешими са много от загадките и разбулването на тайните на природата е всъщност смисълът на науката, но много от тях остават. Загадки винаги ще има. А това е гаранция, че ще има и учени, защото тяхното призвание е да търсят и да намират отговорите на безкрайните въпроси, поставяни от необятния, заобикалящ ни свят пред търсещия човешки ум.

Книгата е с достатъчен обем, за да представлява завършен труд, обхващащ както основни въпроси на зоогеографията така и множество любопитни моменти, без да подминава нито една част на земното кълбо. Първите десетина глави на книгата запознават с историята на тази наука: с учените, имащи основен принос в развитието й, с понятията в зоогеографията, зоо- и биогеографските подялби, начините на разпространение на видовете, а също с геоложките теории, стоящи в основата на съвременните зоогеографски обяснения за разпространението на животинския свят. Обяснявайки явления в зоогеографията, авторът дава огромен брой интересни примери от най-разнообразни групи животни и от различни части на света. Тези глави са едно сериозно и обхватно въведение в зоогеографията и благодарение на тях книгата може с успех да бъде използвана и за учебник по зоогеография. По-нататък читателят неусетно навлиза в историята на всевъзможни животни, на удивителните обитатели на различните кътчета на света и тяхното разселване и всичко това, често с примери от пътешествията на самия автор. Всъщност, независимо от лекия стил и атрактивните описания, пълни със загадките на изчезнали или съвременни обитатели на острови и континенти, и тези глави продължават да ни обучават по зоогеография с множеството систематизирани данни за всякакви групи обитатели, характерни за различните области. Тази книга ще види бял свят и на английски език за много по-широка публика.

В заключение бих искал да кажа, че Издателство Изток – Запад трябва да бъде поздравено, за това, че е приело да издаде тази книга. Научна по съдържание, популярна по стил, четивна и интригуваща, тя ще намери много читатели.

проф. Николай Спасов
(НПМ-БАН)

Historia naturalis bulgarica, 22: 37-44, 2015

A checklist of the scorpions (Arachnida, Scorpiones) in the collections of the National Museum of Natural History (Sofia)

František Kovařik, Petar Beron

Abstract: The scorpions deposited in the collection of NMNH (Sofia) are identified and revised. The collection contains 61 species of 34 genera and ten families (Bothriuridae, Buthidae, Chaerilidae, Diplocentridae, Euscorpiidae, Liochelidae, Iuridae, Caraboctonidae, Scorpionidae, and Vaejovidae), incl. the holotype and paratypes of *Euscorpius deltshevi,* the holotype and paratypes of *Euscorpius drenskii,* the holotype and paratypes of *Euscorpius popovi* Tropea et al., paratype of *Chaerilus tyznai* Kov., holotype and paratype of *E. beroni* Fet, 2000, topotypes of *Butheoloides charlotteae* Lourenço, 2000 and specimens of the recently described *Euscorpiops problematicus* (Kovařík, 2000). They were collected mostly by P. Beron and identified mostly by F. Kovařík and V. Fet and come from 34 countries: Bulgaria, Macedonia, Albania, Romania, Greece, Montenegro, Turkey, Italy (incl. Sardinia), France (incl. Corsica), USA, Mexico, Cuba, Dominican Republic, Peru, Chile, Bolivia, Ecuador, Algeria, Morocco, Tunisia, Egypt, Nigeria, Mozambique, Tanzania, Zambia, Zimbabwe, Indonesia, Iran, China (incl. Tibet), Malaysia, Nepal, Thailand, Afghanistan and Papua New Guinea.

Key words: Scorpiones, Museum Sofia, collections

History of the Collection

Until the beginning of our (mostly P. Beron) collecting of scorpions in foreign countries (by 1964), most of the scorpions in the National Museum of Natural History in Sofia were mounted in glass cylinders and displayed in the Museum exposition. Some of them were collected in Bulgaria, Macedonia, Greece, Iran and Egypt by I. Buresch, B. Kurzius and Y. Tsonkov. Some other samples were donated by foreign individuals or institutions (Prof. J. C. Uphof from Florida, E. Holub from South Africa, the Berlin Museum). The scorpions bear labels with the original identifications.

Some other scorpions in the older collection were preserved in tubes with alcohol and were collected by I. Buresch, D. Papazov, (almost all from Bulgaria, Greece and Macedonia).

The recent material from different Balkan countries was collected by P. Beron, B. Petrov, P. Stoev and other Bulgarians. These scorpions (*Mesobuthus gibbosus, Iurus dufoureius* and several species of *Euscorpius*) were studied first by Max Vachon and then by Viktor Fet and his American colleagues. Several papers have been published (Fet, 2000; Tropea et al., 2015), with descriptions of new species (*Euscorpius beroni, E. deltshevi, E. drenskii, E. solegladi, E. birulai*). Fet & Soleglad (2002) established the fact that the "widespread" *Euscorpius carpathicus* (L.) should be restricted to South Romania and that numerous other species of *Euscorpius* inhabit the countries south of the Danube.

Collections of scorpions were due mostly to P. Beron (sometimes accompained by V. Beshkov, S. Andreev and other colleagues). Some scorpions have been donated to the Museum by P. Reveillet, H. Coiffait and F. Kovařik.

Presently (2015) the collection of scorpions of the National Museum of Natural History in Sofia consists of 61 species, 34 genera and 10 families (Bothriuridae, Buthidae, Chaerilidae, Diplocentridae, Euscorpiidae, Liochelidae, Iuridae, Caraboctonidae, Scorpionidae, and Vaejovidae) from 35 countries: Bulgaria, Macedonia, Albania, Romania, Greece, Montenegro, Turkey, Italy (incl. Sardinia), France (incl. Corsica), USA, Mexico, Cuba, Dominican Republic, Peru, Chile, Bolivia, Ecuador, Algeria, Morocco, Tunisia, Egypt, Nigeria, Mozambique, Tanzania, Zambia,

Zimbabwe, Indonesia, South Africa, Iran, China (incl. Tibet), Malaysia, Nepal, Thailand, Afghanistan and Papua New Guinea. Preserved in the Museum are also some type specimens: incl. the holotype and paratypes of *Euscorpius deltshevi, E. solegladi, E. beroni* and *E. birulai*, paratype of *Chaerilus tyznai* Kov., topotypes of *Butheoloides charlotteae* Lourenço, 2000 and specimens of the recently described *Euscorpiops problematicus* (Kovařík, 2000).

Most of the material has been identified by F. Kovařik (sent by P. Beron) and returned to the NMNH (Sofia). The numbers of samples are numbers of tubes in the collection.

Material and Methods

The work was conducted in 1999 – 2003. All specimens are preserved in alcohol. The first author was concerned chiefly with determinations and the second author with catalogization of specimens, a majority of which he had collected. Specimen data are given as they appear on the original labels. All examined specimens received labels in Ariel or Times New Roman font produced on a laser printer. The labels contain the generic and species name, author and year of the original description, whether the specimen was determined (det.) or revised (rev.), and the reviser's name and date (year) of the examination. Specimens determined by Fet (see Fet, 2000, p. 47-60) were not re-examined and did not receive additional labels. The complex of *Euscorpius* (*Euscorpius*) "*carpathicus*" (Linné, 1767) includes specimens from Turkey determined by the first author and specimens which Fet currently recognizes as several distinct groups (see Fet, 2000: 47-60); they cannot receive species names until the entire complex is revised.

Meanwhile, V. Fet returned most of the scorpions entrusted to him, together with the type material of several new Balkanic *Euscopius*, described in the papers of Fet et al. (2014a, 2014b) and Tropea et al.(2015a, 2015b). Other papers are being prepared (Fet, in litt.).

Results

Fam. Bothriuridae Simon, 1880

Orobothriurus cf. *paessleri* (Kraepelin, 1911)

Bolivia, La Paz, 3600 m, 19.VI.1979, 1♀, 2 juvs, leg. P. Beron (P.B.), No. 52.

Fam. Buthidae Simon, 1879

Alayotityus nanus Armas, 1973

Cuba, Siboney, Sant. de Cuba, Cueva de los Majaes, 37 m, 26.II.1982, 1♂, 2 ♀ ♀ 2 juvs, leg. P. B., No. 30.

Androctonus crassicauda (Olivier, 1807)

Turkey, Halfeti, 6.VII.1994, leg. M. Kaftan

Butheoloides charlotteae Lourenço, 2000

Nigeria, v. Kabwir, Plateau State, 20.IX.1978, 2♂, 1 juv. (topotypes), leg. P. B., No. 10.

Buthus occitanus (Amoreux, 1789)

Morocco, Tuisgui Remus, 25.X.1971, 2 im., leg. H. Coiffait, No. 47; Oued Tigsert, 26.X.1971, 1 ♂, leg. H. Coiffait, No. 46; Tan - Tan Pluga, 28.X.1971, 2 juvs, leg. H. Coiffait, No. 44. **Nigeria**, Pai River Game Reserve, Sabon Gida, 3.IX.1978, 1♂, leg. P. B., No. 53; Wase Rock, Game Reserve, 4.IX.1978, 1 ♀, leg. P. B., No. 14.

Centruroides exilicauda (Wood, 1863)

USA, California, Borrego Spring, 19.V.1981, 1 ♀, leg. V. Beshkov.

Centruroides gracilis (Latreille, 1804)

Cuba, Pinar del Rio, 1.XII.1981, 1 ♀ (im.), leg. P. B., No. 38; La Habana, 11-16.XII.1981, 1 juv., leg. P. B., No. 28; Prov. Pinar del Rio, v. Ceja de Francisco, Arroyo, 150 m, 9.XII.1981, 1 ♂, 1 ♀, leg. P. B.; La Habana, Casa Blanca, ca. 20 m, 22.II.1982, 3 ♀ ♀, leg. P. B., Nos 17, 23 and 27; Prov. Santiago de Cuba, Forestal „La Francia", 6.III.1982, 1 juv., leg. P. B., No. 32. **Mexico**, Tamaulipas, Quintero (near C. Mante), Merida, 7.II.1982, 1 ♀, leg. P. B., No. 43; Yucatan, Chichen Ytza, 13.II.1982, 1 ♀, 1 juv., leg. P. B., Nos 16 and 25.

Centruroides guanensis Franganillo, 1931

Cuba, Pinar del Rio, Pica Pica Valey, 26.XI.1981, 1♂, 1 ♀, leg. P. B., No. 63.

Centruroides ochraceus (Pocock, 1898)

Mexico, Yucatan, Chichen Ytza, 13.II.1982, 2 ♀ ♀, leg. P. B., Nos 19 and 20.

Centruroides vittatus (Say, 1821)

Mexico, Tamaulipas, Ciudad, Victoria, 26.I.1982, 1 ♀, 1 juv., leg. P. B., Nos 21 and 24.

Hottentotta alticola (Pocock, 1895)

Afghanistan, Kabul, Sherdarwasa, 2000-2200 m, 3.VI.1986, 1 ♀,1 juv., leg. P. B., Nos 123 and 129; Kabul, 1800 m, 2-19.VI.1986, 1 ♀, 2 juvs, leg. P. B., Nos 121 and 122; Kabul, Bagh-i-Bala, 1900 m, 8.VI.1986, 1 ♀, leg. P. B., No. 118; Kabul, Nadir Shah Mausoleum, 1850 m, 18.VI.1986, 1 juv., leg. P. B., No. 276.

Hottentotta hottentotta (Fabricius, 1787)

Nigeria, Wase Rock, Game Reserve, 4.IX.1978, 1 juv., leg. P. B., No. 14; v. Kabwir, Plateau St., 20.IX.1978, 1 juv., leg. P. B., No. 10.

Hottentotta trilineatus (Peters, 1861)

Tanzania, Moshi, 800 m, 7.IX.1983, 1 ♀, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 84. **Zimbabwe**, Victoria Falls, 23.VIII.1983, 1♂,1 juv., leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 77.

Leiurus quinquestriatus (Hemprich et Ehrenberg, 1828)

Egypt, Luxor, right bank, 16.X.1977, 2 juvs, leg. P. B., No. 33.

Lychas burdoi (Simon, 1882)

Mozambique, Provincia Maputo, Catuane, 24.VI.1983, 2 juvs, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 65.

Lychas mucronatus (Fabricius, 1798)

China, Hainan Dao Qingdao, 200-300 m, 14.X.1988, 2 ♀, 2 juvs, leg. P. B., No. 151. **Indonesia**, Sumatra, Padang the hill with the Chinese cemetery, 21.V.1994, 2 im., leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 173; Flores, Borong, 21.VI.1994, sub cort., 1 ♀, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov

Lychas nigristernis (Pocock, 1899)

Nepal, Bagmati Zone, Betrawati, 650-700 m, 12.IX.1984, 1 ♀, leg. P. Beron & St. Andreev, No. 106.

Lychas variatus (Thorell, 1876)

Papua New Guinea, New Ireland, Lelet Plateau, v. Lenkamin, under bark, 2.XII.1975, 1 ♀, leg. P. B., No. 338.

Mesobuthus gibbosus (Brullé, 1832)

Albania, Ionian Sea, Dhermi, 24.I.1993, 2 ♀, 1 juv., No. 132, leg. P. B. **Greece**, Peloponnesos, IX.1981, 1 ♀, No. 48, leg. P. B.; Kythira, near airfield, 30.IV.1987, 1♂, 1 ♀, No. 166, leg. P. B.; Kithinos, Dryopis, 15.V.1984, 1 ♂, 1 ♀, No. 99, 9.V.1987, 1 ♀,1juv., No. 159, 16.V.1987, 1 ♀, No. 92, leg. P. B.; Serifos, Coutalas, 0-300 m, 22.IV.1984, 1♂, 1 ♀, Nos. 91 and 93, leg. P. B.; Tinos, 1.X.1974, 2 ♀ ♀, 2 im. ♂, Nos. 35 and 54, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov; Chios, Passa Limani, 14.V.1987, 2 ♀, Nos. 160 and 165, leg. P. B.; Chios, Nea Moni, 13.V.1987, 1 juv., No. 154, leg. P. B.; Karpathos, Archangel Michail, 800-1000 m, 4.V.1984, 1 ♀, No. 89, leg. P. B.; Rhodes, Lindos, 30.IV.1984, 1 ♀, No. 94, leg. P. B.; Rhodes, Lardos, 1.V.1984, 1 ♀, No. 97, leg. P. B.; Rhodes, Archangelos, 1.V.1987, 1 juv. ♀, No, 167, leg. P. B.; Crete, Psiloritis, 1600-2000 m, 11.V.1984, 1♂, No. 116, leg. P. B.

Mesobuthus eupeus (C. L. Koch, 1839)

Afghanistan, Kabul, Bagh-i-Bala, 1900 m, 8.VI.1986, 1 ♀, leg. P. B., No. 120; Kabul, Nadir Shah Mausoleum, 1850 m, 18.VI.1986, 5 ♂, 13 ♀ ♀, leg. P. B., Nos 119, 124 - 127; Kabul, 1800 m, 2-19.VI.1986, 1♂, leg. P. B., No. 121.

Turkey, Eastern Anatolia, Dogubayazit, Ishak Pasha Sarayi, 2000 m,

27.VIII. 2000, B. Petrov leg. (V. Fet det.)

Mesobuthus martensii (Karsch, 1879)

China, Beijing Mun., Fangshan Co. Zhoukoudian, 12.VIII.1993, 1 ♀, 3 juvs, leg. P. B., No. 130.

Orthochirus innesi Simon, 1910

Morocco, Valle de Dra, Maades Anzez, 20.X.1971, 2♂, leg. H. Coiffait, No. 50.

Rhopalurus junceus (Herbst, 1800)

Cuba, Prov. Pinar del Rio, Pica Pica Valey, Cueva Oscura, 26.XI.1981, 1 juv., leg. P. B.; Sierra Maestra, Pico Cuba, 1600 -1800 m, 28.II.1982, 1 im., leg. P. B., No. 22.

Tityopsis inaequalis Armas, 1974

Cuba, Cueva de Murcielagos, Rancho galera, 25 km E Habana, 2 juvs, leg. P. B., No. 12; Pinar del Rio, v. Ceja de Francisco, 26.X.1980, 1 ♀, 1juv., leg. P. B., No. 5; Pinar del Rio, v. Ceja de Francisco, Cueva del Cafetal, 23.XI.1981, 1 juv., leg. P. B., No. 60.

Uroplectes flavoridis Peters, 1862

Mozambique, Provincia Maputo, Catuane, 25.VI.1983, 1♂,1 ♀, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 78; Provincia Cabo Delgado, Mazeze, near Pemba, 1.VII.1983, 2 juvs, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 72; Provincia Cabo Delgado, 10 km S Namapa, 26.VII.1983, 1♂,1 ♀, leg. P. B., No. 73; Provincia Cabo Delgado, v. Muaguide, 94 km from Pemba, 28.VII.1983, 2 ♀ ♀, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 75.

Zambia, Kafue, 28.VIII.1983, 1 ♀ (im.), leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 64. **Zimbabwe**, Great Zimbabwe ruins, 20.VIII.1983, 2♂, 2 ♀ ♀, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 71.

Uroplectes formosus Pocock, 1890

Mozambique, Provincia Maputo, Catuane, 24.VI.1983, 1 ♀, 1juv., leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 65; Provincia Maputo, Namaacha, 7.VIII.1983, 2 ♀ ♀, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 66.

Uroplectes planimanus (Karsch, 1879)

Zambia, Victoria Falls, 25.VIII.1983, 2M, 7 ♀ ♀, 4 juvs, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, Nos 82 and 156.

Uroplectes vittatus (Thorell, 1876)

Zambia, Victoria Falls, 25.VIII.1983, 1 ♂, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 82.

Fam. Chaerilidae Pocock, 1893

Chaerilus truncatus Karsch, 1879

Nepal, Kathmandu, 1900 m, 26.VII.1981, 1 ♀, leg. P. B.

Chaerilus variegatus Simon, 1877

Indonesia, Java, Puncak Pass, 34 km from Bogor, 1500 - 1600 m, 7.VII.1994, 1 im, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 178.

Chaerilus tryznai Kovařik, 2000

China (Tibet), Bomi env., ca 3000 m, 9.VII.1997, leg. M. Tryzna et O. Šafránek. **Paratype No 10**

Fam. Diplocentridae Pocock, 1893

Diplocentrus cf. *steeleae* Stockwell, 1988

Mexico, Chiapas, Palenque, 18.I.1982, 1 im., leg. P. B., No. 18.

Fam. Euscorpiidae Laurie, 1896

Euscorpiops problematicus (Kovařík, 2000)

Thailand, Doi Inthanon, National Park, 1200-1300 m, 12.XI.1984, 2 im. ♀, leg. P. Beron & St. Andreev, Nos 105 and 107.

Euscorpius popovi Tropea, Fet, Parmakelis, Kotsakiozi et Stathi, 2015

Bulgaria. Holotype ♂ and paratypes: Blagoevgrad District, Melnik, 29.IV.1983, 2♂1im. ♀, No. 88, leg. P. Beron, S. Andreev & V. Pomakov; Other paratypes – not yet returned; Other material: Blagoevgrad District, Ilinden, locality Pazlaka, 6.V.1981, 2♂2 ♀1juv., No. 7, leg. P. Beron, S. Andreev & V. Pomakov; Blagoevgrad District, Goleshovo, near the karstic source, 10.V.1984, 3 ♀, leg. P. Beron & S. Andreev; ; Blagoevgrad District, Musomishta, locality Grebenaro, litter, 2♂, No. 31, leg. P. Beron & S. Andreev.

Euscorpius (*Euscorpius*) *beroni* Fet, 2000

Albania, Shkoder District, Boga, Maya Tchardakut, 1400-1800 m, 1.VI.1993, 1 ♀ (**holotype**), No. 137, leg. P. B.; Shkoder District, Boga, upper Camp, 1800-1900 m, 20 -25.VI.1993, 1 ♀, 3 juvs. (paratypes), No. 142, leg. P. Beron & B. Petrov; Shkoder District, Mt. Radohimës, 2200-2400 m, 29.V.1993, 3 ♀ (**paratypes**), No. 134, leg. P. B.

Euscorpius (*Euscorpius*) *tergestinus* (C. L. Koch, 1837)

France, Corsica, Zama, 19.IX.1967, 1 ♀, leg. P. B., No. 59.

Croatia. Island of Hvar, vill. Humac, cave Grabcina Spilja, 16.08.2006, B.

Petrov et St. Lazarov leg.; Isl. of Mljet, vill. Blato, cave Velika Spilja,, alt.

90 m, 13.08.2006, B. Petrov et St. Lazarov leg.

Euscorpius (*Euscorpius*) *deltshevi* Fet, Graham, Webber et Blagoev, 2014

Bulgaria. ♂, **Holotype**: Sofia Prov.: Tserovo, 739 m, 4.05.2005, leg. V. Fet & A. Popov. **Paratypes**: same label, 3 ♂♂, 8 ♀; 1 ♂, 1 ♀; 1 ♂, 2 ♀, Tserovo, leg. P. Beron (36); 1 ♀, between Tserovo and Iskrets, 1000 m, 25.09.1960, leg. V. Beshkov (235); 1 ♀, Lakatnik Railway St., 23.03.1930, leg. P. Drenski (313); ídem, 2 ♂♂ subad., 6.05.1934, leg. J. Zonkov (305); 1 ♀, ídem, 20.08.1934, G. Stoyanov (300); 1 ♂ subad., 2 ♀ ♀ subad., ídem, 10.07.1948, leg. I.A. Ivanov & P. Tranteev (274); 2 ♀, 1 ♀ juv., ídem, nr. Razhishkata Cave, 7.08.1948, leg. G.Rupev (281); 2 ♀, ídem, 15.05.1997, leg. B. Petrov (220); 1 ♂, 2 ♀ ♀, Opletnya nr. Lakatnik, 21.05.1994, leg. P. Stoev (214); 1 ♀, Svoge, 8.07.1934, leg. N. Miladinov (303); 1 ♂, Thompson Station, 29.06.1952, leg. A. Popov (532); 4 ♀, Zanoge, 1100 – 1300 m, 2.05.1985 (114). Other material studied by Fet, Graham, Webber & Blagoev, 2014: 3 ♂, 1 ♀, Asklepion near Zlatna Panega Village, 4.08.1948 (340); 3 ♂, 1 ♀ (341); 1 m, Karlukovo, 9.09.1923, leg. I. Buresch (297); 1 ♂, Karlukovo, nr. Temnata dupka Cave, 24.11.1935, leg. K. Popov (316); 1 ♂, Lukovit Distr., Bezhanovo, Georgikovata Cave, 11.10.1973, leg. A. Petkova (157); 1 ♂, ídem, nr. Entrance of Parnitsite Cave, 15. 03.1998, leg. B. Petrov (203); 1 ♀, 1 ♀ subad., Troyan, 6. 1919, leg. P. Drenski (307); 1 ♂, 2 ♀ ♀, Chiprovtsi Distr., Beli Mel, 13.06.1973, leg. P. B. (49); 1 ♂, 1 ♀ juv., Debelidelska Murtvina area, 1100 – 1300 m, 28.06.1998, leg. P. B. (207); 2 ♀ juv., Diva Slatina, 21.06.1998, leg. B. Petrov (205); 1 ♀, Ravna, 1.06.1972, leg. P. B. (348); 1 ♀, Gorna Bela Rechka, Vartop Cave, 7.05.1909 (503); 1 ♂, 2 ♀, Radomir Distr., Golo Bardo Mts., 1000 m, 25.03.1937, leg. P. Drenski (510); 1 ♂, Deventsi, Haydushkata Peshtera Cave, 24.08.1927, leg. H. Matrov (283); 1 ♀, Dolni Dabnik District, Sadovets nr. Pleven, 29.05.1926, leg. H. Matrov (524); 1 ♀, Pleven, 06.1912, leg. Klein (312); 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Svalenik, Byalata Stena, "Rusenski Lom" Nature Park, 3.10.1999, leg. B. Petrov (226); 1 ♂, Pepelina, 4.10.1999, leg. P. Petrov (225); Shumen Prov.: 1 ♀ with juvs., Veliki Preslav, Patleyna, 13.10.1933, leg. I. Grozev (293); 3 ♂, 3 ♀ ♀ (523); 1 ♀, 1 ♀ juv., Sliven Prov.: Sliven, ca. 500 m, 06.1985, leg. G. Ribarov (343); 1 ♂ subad., Byala, 13.06.1927, I. Julius & P. Drenski (311); 2 ♀ ♀, Davidov Dol, 10.07.1934, leg. G. Kozarov (285); 1 ♂, Katunishte, 10.1993, leg. T. Lerov (239); 2 ♀ juv., Kotel, 600 m, G. Ribarov (240); 1 ♀ juv., "Ponor", nr. Kotel, 30.04.1924, leg. N. Radev (509); 1 ♀, Sinite Kamani Natural Park, 29.03.1983, leg. T. Petrov (241); 1 ♂, idem, between Karandila and Buchvata, 800-900 m, 25.05.2001, leg. B. Petrov & V. Beshkov (259); Sofia prov.: 1 ♀, Beledie Han, 5.10.1958, leg. A. Popov (549); 1 ♂, Praveshka Lakavitsa, Aliova dupka Cave, 5.02.1994, leg. B. Petrov (206); 1 n, Bov Village, Mt. Izdremets, 1400 m, 14.09.1999, leg. B. Petrov, V. Beshkov & Yu. Gorelov (224); 1 ♀ subad., Chepan Hill, above Dragoman, 28.05.1932, leg. J. Zonkov (284); 1 ♂ juv., 2 ♀ ♀, Goten Mt. Above Buhovo Village, leg. G. Stoyanov (513); 2 ♀ ♀, Kremikovski Mon., 23.04.1900, leg. I. Buresch (273); 1 ♂ juv., Novi Iskar, Kurilo, 6.05.1952, leg. A. Popov & I. Buresch (517); 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Kurilo, 30.05.1952, leg. G. Stoyanov (540); 4 ♂, 2 ♀ ♀, 1 ♂ juv., between Milanovo and Gorna Bela Rechka, 05.1911, leg. P. Drenski (270); 5 ♀ ♀, Ogoya, 12.06.1938, leg. G. Stoyanov (327); 1 ♂, 2 ♀ ♀, Batuliya, Rebrovo Station, 23.05.1954, Ieg. I. Urumov & I. Buresch (542); 1 ♂, Rebrovo Railway Station, 10.06.1949, leg. G. Zagorov (233); 1 ♀, Rebrovo, 9.10.1980, leg. P. B. (109); 1 ♂ juv., Sedemte Prestola Mon., 10.04.1988, leg. P. B. (232); 1 ♂, Sofia

(brought with firewood ¿), 1.06.1957, leg. A. Popov (516); Targovishte Prov.: 1 ♀, Valley nr. Targovishte, 207 m, 1.05.1962, leg. I. Buresch (539); Veliko Tarnovo Prov.: 1 ♀, Arbanasi, Lyaskovskata peshtera Cave, 6.08.1968, leg. P. Beron (39); 1 ♀, Preobrazhenski Mon. Nr. Veliko Tarnovo, 25.07.1928, leg. Kr. Tuleshkov (538); Vidin Prov.: 1 ♂, Belogradchik, Neprivetlivata Pothole, 6.06.1973, leg. P. B. (333); 1 ♀, Oreshets Railway St., 17.10.1971, leg. P. B. (339); Vratsa prov.: 1 ♀ subad., Vratsa Town, 1.07. 1924, leg. I. Buresch (291); 1 ♂ subad., env. of Vratsa, 2.06.1926, leg. H. Matrov (278); 1 ♀, southern Vrachanska Mts, 880 m, 1.01.2005, leg. T. Ljubomirov; 1 ♂, Chelopek, Malata Yama Pothole, 30 m deep, 1.07.1929, leg. N. Radev (304); 1 ♂, Cherepishki Mon., 1.05.1959, leg. A. Popov (528); Chiren Village, small cave near entrance of Ponora Cave, 22.04, 1995, leg. T. Ivanova (234); 2 ♀♀, Kunino, 1.05.1993, leg. T. Ivanova (186); 1 ♂, near Dyavolska Vodenitsa Cave, nr. Kunino, 5.04.1924, leg. I. Buresch (529); 1 ♂, Near Ledenika Cave, 5.06.1933, leg. D. Papazov & N. Atanassov (289); 1 ♂ (294); 1 ♀, Lyutadjik, 450 m, 1.04.2000, leg. B. Petrov & V. Beshkov (237); 1 ♀, Matnishki Mon., Cherniya Izvor Cave, 3.04.1999, leg. B. Petrov (209); 1 ♀, Vrachanska Mts., Parshevitsa Hut, 1000 m, 2.05.1994, leg. P. Stoev (216); 1 m, Yambol Prov. Yambol, 10.08.1934, leg. I. Tarpanov (302).

Euscorpius (*Euscorpius*) *scaber* Birula, 1900

Greece. Pangeo Mt., under stones nr. Pangeo Ski Center, 1700 – 1760 m, 1.09.2007, B. Petrov leg.

Euscorpius (*Euscorpius*) *solegladi* Fet, Graham, Webber et Blagoev, 2014

Bulgaria. Holotype: ♂, Blagoevgrad Prov., Sandanska Bistritsa River,

26.05. 2005, leg. V.& E. Fet; **Paratypes**: 2 ♀♀, same data; 2 ♂, 4 ♀♀, Kresna District, Gorna Breznitsa, 27.05.2005, leg. V. Fet & D. Dobrev; 1 ♂, 2 ♀♀ Kresna, 30.04.1983, leg. P. B. & K. Marincheva (87); 2 ♂, 1 ♀, waterfall near Kresna Station, 14.05.1981, leg. P.B. & S. Andreev (3); 1 ♂, Blagoevgrad, 14.04.1955, G. Radev (534); 1 ♂, 2 ♀♀, Gotze Delchev Distr., Breznitsa, 25.06.1937, leg. J. Zonkov (543); 1 ♀, Kresna Gorge, 9.04.1922, leg. I. Buresch (526); 2 ♀♀, idem, 8.06.1966, leg. A. Popov (547); 1 ♂ juv., idem, 21.03.1994, leg. B. Petrov (194); 2 ♀♀, Krupnik, 300 m, 27.04.1996, leg. P. Mitov; Kresna Gorge, nr. Sheitandere, 2-3.07.1997, leg. B. Petrov (198); 1 ♀, Maleshevska Mts, Ilyina Cheshma, 14.06.1992, T. Ljubomirov (342); 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Maleshevska Mts, W from Gorna Breznitsa, 14.08 – 2.10.2003, leg. B. Gueorguiev; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Melnik, 30.06.1935, leg. K. Tuleshkov (317); 1 ♀, Melnik, 1.08.1983 (112); 1 ♂ juv., Ograzhden Mts, Markovi Kladentsi Peak, 1500 m, 26.05.1996, leg. B. Petrov (197); 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Parangalitsa, 1400 m, 12.07.1931, leg. N. Fenenko (271); 2 ♀, Petrich, 29.07.1983, leg. K. Marincheva (111); 1 ♂, Strumyani District, Pirin Mts. Above Ilindentsi, nr. entrance of Sharaliiskata Cave, 1600 m, 3.05.1999, leg. B. Perov (208); 1 ♀, Sandanski Distr., Ploski, Zandana Cave, under stones in guano, 31.05.2000, leg. B. Petrov & L. Nissen (244); 1 ♂, 2 ♀♀, Ribnitsa, 31.07.1983, leg. K. Marincheva (110); 2 ♂, 3 ♀♀, Samuilovo, leg. P. B. (6); 1 ♀, Slavyanka (Alibotush) Mts, Summer Post 10, 28.06.1937, leg. J. Zonkov (501), 1 ♀ (506); Other material studied by Fet, Graham, Webber & Blagoev, 2014: 1 ♂, 1 ♂ juv., 2 ♀♀, Nr. Kyustendil, 27.05.1937, leg. Bandarski (514); 1 ♀, Ossogovska Mts., Stradalovo, 10.08.1994, leg. P. Stoev (215); 1 m, 7 ♀, 1 ♀ juv., Rila Mts., below Rilski Monastery, Pastra, 500 m, 14-15.04.1928, leg. P. Drenski (518); 1 ♀, Rila Mts., above Rilski Mon., 1450 m, 5.07.1939, leg. N. Atanassov (318); 2 ♂, 1 ♀, Rila Mts., road to Kalin Peak, above Pastra, 1100 m, 24.08.1997, leg. B. Petrov & P. Stoev (201); 1 ♂, 1 ♂ juv., 1 ♀ juv., Tsurvaritsa, Gabra Reserve, 800 – 1000 m, 6.06.2001, leg. B. Petrov & G. Stoyanov (258); Belovo, 90.04.1909, leg. P. Drenski (525); 1 ♂, 2 ♀♀, Gabrovnitsa, stream Dalbochitsa, 6.04.1986, 450 m, leg. P. B. (117); (244); 1 ♀, 2 ♀ juv., Devin, 06.1924, leg. P. Drenski (288); 2 ♂, 1 ♀, Ihtimanska Sredna Gora Mts., Muhovo, 16.08.1997, leg. D. Milcheva; Sofia, brought with firewood, 1.101931, leg. I. Buresch (314).

Greece. 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Thessaloniki, Hortiatis Mt., 2.07.1939, leg. D. Papazov; 1 m, 1 ♀, Thes., Rentina100 m, under Platanus bark, 19.09.2000, leg. B. Petrov, P. Stoev & St. Beshkov (250).

Euscorpius drenskii Tropea, Fet, Parmakelis, Kotsakiozi et Stathi, 2015

Bulgaria. Holotype: West Rhodope Mts., Smolyan Prov., Shiroka Laka, leg. P. Drenski (NMNHS 275); **Paratypes**: Smolyan Prov., Devin Distr., Trigrad, 25.06.1924, leg. P. Drenski (301); Smolyan Prov., Shiroka Laka, 26.06.1924, leg. P. Drenski (310); other material (leg. P. Beron, Prince Ferdinand I, D. Raichev, B. Petrov, V. Beshkov): Yagodina (517), Rozhen Pass, 1500 m (221), Trigrad (200), betw. Mihalkovo and Devin (198)

Euscorpius birulai Fet, Soleglad, Parmakelis, Kotsakiozi et Stathi, 2014

Greece. **Holotype** ♂, Euboea Island, Karistos, Agia Triada Cave, 200 m, 2.01.2003, leg. P. B. (266); **Paratypes**: same label, 1 ♂, 2 ♂ subad., 1 ♂ immat., 3 ♀♀ immat. (266).

Euscorpius (*Tetratrichobothrius*) *flavicaudis* (De Geer, 1778)

France, Valence (Drôme), 35 Boulevard d´Alsace, 28.V.1967, 1 ♀, leg. P. Réveillet, No. 51. **Italy**, Sardinia, Prov. Sassari, Bonorva, 500 m, 16.X.1980, 1 ♀, leg. P. B., No. 9; Sardinia, Prov. Sassari, 18.X.1980, 1♂, 1 ♀, leg. P. B., No. 37.

Euscorpius italicus (Herbst, 1800)

Italy, Abruzzo, Silvi Marina, 1-10.VI.2000 (F. Kovařik leg. et det.)

Euscorpius carpathicus (L., 1767)

Romania. Baile Herculane, August 2014, P. B. leg.

Euscorpius spp., indicated as "Complex *Euscorpius* (*Euscorpius*) *carpathicus* (Linné, 1767)"

(Note by P.B.: as *E. carpathicus* has been restricted only to the area North of Danube, the material from Albania, Bulgaria and Greece belongs to other species)

Albania. Shkoder District, Theth, 800-900 m, 28.V.1993, 1♂5 ♀, Nos. 141 and 144, leg. P. B.; Shkoder District, Boga, 1000-1100 m, 5.-9.VI.1993, 5♂8 ♀, Nos. 133, 136, 140, 143, 145 and 147, leg. P. Beron & B. Petrov; Shkoder District, Boga, Maya Tchardakut, 1200-1400 m, 1.VI.1993, 2 ♀, No. 148, leg. P. B.; Shkoder District, Boga, Maya Tchardakut, 1400-1600 m, 1.VI.1993, 2♂, No. 146, 2.VI.1993, 2♂, No. 139, leg. P. B.; Shkoder District, Mt. Radohimës, 1000-1100 m, 5.-9.VI.1993, 3♂1 ♀, No. 138, leg. P. Beron & B. Petrov; Rrëshen District, Merkurth, under stones, 11.VI.1993, 1 ♀, No. 132, leg. P. Beron & B. Petrov.

Bulgaria. East Rhodope Mts, Kurdzhali District, Devesili, 4.VI.1982, 3♂2 ♀1 juv.f, No. 4, leg. P. B.; Pleven District, Bezhanovo, Georgicovata Cave, 11.X.1973, 1♂, No. 4, leg. A. Petkova; Burgas District, Sc. Vlas, Emine, 22.VIII.1983, 3♂7 ♀, Nos. 108 and 113, leg. K. Marincheva; Blagoevgrad District, Paril, near Rupata Cave, 8.-9.V.1981, 2♂3 ♀, Nos. 2 and 11, leg. P. Beron & S. Andreev; Blagoevgrad District, Samuilovo, litter under *Castanea*, 11.V.1981, 1♂2 ♀, No. 6, leg. P. Beron, S. Andreev & V. Pomakov; Blagoevgrad District, waterfall near Kreshna station, 14.V.1981, 1♂2 ♀, No. 3, leg. P. Beron & S. Andreev; Blagoevgrad District, Kresna, 30.IV.1983, 1♂2 ♀, No. 87, leg. P. Beron & K. Marincheva;; Blagoevgrad District, Melnik, 1.VIII.1983, 1 ♀, No. 112, leg. K. Marincheva; Blagoevgrad District, Petrich, 29.VII.1983, 1 ♀1juv., No. 111, leg. K. Marincheva; Blagoevgrad District, Rybnitsa, 31.VII.1983, 1♂2 ♀, No. 110, leg. K. Marincheva; Mikhailovgrad (now Montana) District, Beli Mel, 13.VI.1973, 1♂2 ♀, No. 49, leg. P. B.; Sofia District, Rebrovo, 9.X.1980, 1 ♀, No. 109, leg. P. B.; Sofia District, Tserovo station, 24.V.1964, 1 ♀, No. 36, leg. P. B.; Sofia District, Zanoge, 1100-1300 m, 2.V.1985, 1♂ 4 ♀, No. 114, leg. P. B.; Plovdiv District, Bachkovsky Monastery, 18.VI.1960, 1♂1 ♀, No. 45, leg. P. B.; Veliko Turnovo District, Arbanasi, Lyaskovskata Cave, 6.VIII.1968, 1 ♀, No. 39, leg. P. B.; West Rhodope Mts., Smolian District, Trigrad area, Yagodina, 20.V.1983, 1 ♀, No. 517, leg. P. B.; Pazardzhik District, Gabrovnica, left bank of Maritsa, stream Dalbochitsa, 6.IV.1986, 4 ♀1juv. ♀, No. 117, leg. P. B.

Greece. Peloponnesos, Laconia, Mystras, 18.IX.1983, 2 ♀, No. 68, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov; Thessaly, Mt. Olympus, 1700 m, 17.IX.1974, 1♂, No. 55, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov; Macedonia, Drama District, Xiropotamos, 10.IV.1993, 2 ♀, No. 153, leg. P. B.; Thrace, Evros District, Avas, 17.V.1987, 1♂2 ♀, No. 168, leg. P. B.; Thrace, Evros District, Essimi, 18.V.1987, 1 ♀, No. 162, leg. P. B.; Kythira, Miteta, 28.IV.1984, 1♂1 ♀, No. 164, leg. P. B.; Kythira, Mylopotamos, 27.IV.1987, 1♂2 ♀, No. 169, 9.V.1987, 2 ♀, No. 161, leg. P. B.; Paros, Marathi, cave – marble quarry, 23.XII.1982, 1♂1 ♀, No. 58, leg. P. Beron & S. Andreev; Iraklia, small cave, 15.IX.1981, 1♂, No. 61, leg. P. Beron & A. Bartsiokas; Amorgos, Katapola, 13.IX.1981, 1♂, No. 1, leg. P. Beron & A. Bartsiokas; Kasos, Stylokamara Cave, 6.V.1984, 1juv. ♂, No. 69, leg. P. B.; Karpathos, Archangel Michail, 1000 -1215 m, 4.V.1984, 1♂, No. 98, leg. P. B.; Crete, Lefka Ori, 1500 m, 25.IX.1974, 1♂1 ♀, No. 40, leg. P. B.; Crete, Lefka Ori, 2200 m, 25.IX.1974, 1juv. ♂, No. 41, leg. P. B.; Crete, Psiloritis, 1600-2000 m, 11.V.1984, 1♂1 ♀1juv. ♀, No. 115, leg. P. B.; Crete, Rethymnon District, Melidoni, 14.I.1968, 2juvs. ♀, No. 56, leg. P. B. **Turkey**, Distr. Beysehir, Dedegől Mts. Düdeni Yayla, v. Dumanli, 2000 - 2200 m, 8.VII.1993, 5♂4 ♀1juv., leg. P. B., No. 149.

Fam. Hormuridae (= Liochelidae Fet et Bechly, 2001 = Hemiscorpiidae)

Hadogenes troglodytes (Peters, 1862)

Zimbabwe, Great Zimbabwe ruins, 20.VIII.1983, 1♂, 1 ♀, 5 juvs, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 83.

Hadogenes cf. *troglodytes* (Peters, 1862)

?, 2 ♀ ♀ no location.

Iomachus politus Pocock, 1896

Mozambique, Provincia Maputo, Catuane, 24.VI.1983, 1 juv., leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 65; Provincia Cabo Delgado, Mazeze, near Pemba, 1.VII.1983, 1 ♀ (im), leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 72; Provincia Cabo Delgado, Stream, 40 km from Pemba, 3.VII.1983, 1 ♀, leg. P. Beron, No. 67; Provincia Cabo Delgado, 100 km from Pemba, 16.VI.1983, 1 ♀, leg. P. Beron, No. 79; Provincia Cabo Delgado, 10 km N from Mecufi, 24.VII.1983, 3 ♀, 2 juvs, leg.

P. Beron & V. Beshkov, Nos 74, 80 and 81; Provincia Cabo Delgado, 94 km from Pemba, 28.VII.1983, 1 ♀, 3 juvs, leg. P. Beron, Nos 70 and 76.

Liocheles australasiae (Fabricius, 1775)

Indonesia, Sumatra, Sibolga, 14.V.1994, 1S, 5 juvs, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 183; Nias I. (N. Sumatra), Teluk Dalam, sea level, 19.V.1994, 3 ♀, 1 im. ♀, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov; Flores, Borong, 21.VI.1994, sub cort., 1 ♀, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov; Sumba, 11 km SW Waingapu, 26.VI.1994, 1 ♀, 1 juv., leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, No. 174; West Sumatra Lemban Anai Nat. Reserve, near Bukittinggi, 300 - 400 m, 14.VIII.1995, 1S, leg. P. Beron & T. Ivanova; Mentawai islands, Siberut Island, Muarasiberut, 0 - 150 m, 15.-20.VIII.1995, 3S, leg. P. Beron & T. Ivanova, No. 181; Sulawesi Selatan Tana Toraja, v. Balik, 700 - 800 m, 6.IX.1995, 6S, 4 juvs, leg. P. Beron & T. Ivanova, Nos 172 and 179; Sulawesi, Tengah, v. Selugan, 20 km from Toli-Toli, 150 - 200 m, 13.IX.1995, 9S, leg. P. Beron & T. Ivanova, No. 175; Timur Nunukan 1, rain forest, 15 -17.IX.1995, 2S, leg. P. Beron & T. Ivanova, No. 177. **Malaysia**, Sabah, Kota Kinabalu, a hill near the town, 23.IX.1995, 1S, leg. P. B., No. 184. **Papua New Guinea**, New Ireland, v. Kolonboboi, 21.XI.1975, 1 ♀,1 im., leg. P. B., No. 347; New Ireland, v. Kolonboboi, 23.XI.1975, 1 ♀, 1 im., leg. P. B., No. 332; New Ireland, Sillom Village, litter, 28.XI.1975, 2 ♀ ♀, leg. P. B., No. 349; New Ireland, Lamerica Plantion, 28.XI.1975, 3 ♀ ♀, leg. P. B., No. 330; New Ireland, Lelet Plateau, v. Lenkamin, 820 m, 2.XII.1975, 1 ♀, leg. P. B., No. 335; New Ireland, between Kaluan I and Kaluan II, 200-800 m, 4.XII.1975, 1 ♀, leg. P. B., No. 331. **Thailand**, Phang Nga, 19.XI.1984, 1, leg. P. Beron & St. Andreev, No. 100. **Vietnam**, Prov. Quang Ninh Camo at Vinh Ha Long (Halong hotel), 28.II.1989, 2 ♀, 1 im., leg. P. Beron & D. Kojucharov, No. 150.

Liocheles nigripes (Pocock, 1897)

Thailand, Phuket town, 16.XI.1984, 1 ♀ im., leg. P. Beron & St. Andreev, No. 101; Phuket town, Tonesai Waterfall, 17.XI.1984, 1 ♀, leg. P. Beron & St. Andreev, No. 104.

Liocheles waigiensis (Gervais, 1843)

Papua New Guinea, New Ireland, v. Kolonboboi, 21.XI.1975, 1 ♀, leg. P. Beron, No. 346; New Ireland, v. Karu, under stones, 26.XI.1975, 1 ♀, leg. P. Beron, No. 328; New Ireland, v. Limbin, ca 500 m, 30.XI.1975, 4 ♀ ♀, leg. P. B., No. 336.

Opisthacanthus (*Nepabellus*) cf. *asper* (Peters, 1862)

Mozambique, Provincia Maputo, Namaacha, 7.VIII.1983, 1♂, 9 ♀ ♀,16 juvs, leg. P. Beron & V. Beshkov, Nos 66, 85, and 155. **?**, 1 ♀, 2juvs.

Hemiscorpius lepturus Peters, 1862

Iran, 10 km S of Firuz Abad, 20-21.4.2000, alt.1412 m, J. Sobotnik leg.

Fam. Iuridae Thorell, 1876

Hadruroides lunatus (L. Koch, 1867)

Peru, Cordillera Blanca, Huaraz, 1979, 1♂, 1 ♀, 3 juvs, leg. P. B.

Iurus asiaticus Birula, 1903

Turkey, Distr. Beysehir, Dedegől Mts. Düdeni Yayla, v. Dumanli, 1600 - 1800 m, 4-9.VII.1993, 2♂♂, leg. P. B., No. 131; Distr. Beyşehir, v. Çamlik, 11.VII.1993, 1 im., leg. P. B., No. 171.

Iurus dufoureius (Brullé, 1832)

Greece, Peloponnesos, Laconia, Mystras, 18.IX.1983, 1♂, 1 ♀, No. 68, leg. P. Beron & V. Beschkov; Kasos, Stylokamara Cave, 6.V.1984, 1 ♂, No. 96, leg. P. B.; Rhodes, Archangelos, 2.V.1987, 1 ♀, No, 158, leg. P. B.

Fam. Caraboctonidae

Caraboctonus keyserlingi Pocock, 1893

Chile, Santiago Prov., X. 1995, El Colpo, A. Ugarte leg., F. Kovařik det.

Fam. Scorpionidae Peters, 1862

Heterometrus (*Javanimetrus*) *cyaneus* (C. L. Koch, 1836)

Indonesia, Java, Bogor, The Botanical Garden, ca 300 m, 26.VIII.1995, 3 ♀, 5 im., 4 juvs, leg. P. Beron et T. Ivanova.

Heterometrus (*Heterometrus*) *liophysa* (Thorell, 1888)

Indonesia, Mentawai islands, Siberut Island, Muarasiberut, 0 - 150 m, 15-20.VIII.1995, 2 juvs, leg. P. Beron & T. Ivanova, Nos 180 and 182;

Heterometrus (*Heterometrus*) *longimanus* (Herbst, 1800)

Indonesia, Timur Nunukan 1 ♀, rain forest, 15 -17.IX.1995, 1 ♀, 2 juvs, leg. P. Beron & T. Ivanova, No. 177.

Heterometrus (*Heterometrus*) *spinifer* (Ehrenberg, 1828)

Thailand, Phang Nga, 18.XI.1984, 1 juv. after 3rd ecdysis, leg. P. Beron & St. Andreev, No. 102; Phang Nga, 19.XI.1984, 2 juvs after 2nd ecdysis, leg. P. Beron & St. Andreev, No. 100.

Scorpio maurus Linné, 1758

Algeria, Sahara, Ruslan, 1 ♀, leg. Zahariev.

Tunisia, St. No2. 5.3.2008, NW Tunisia, Bizerta Distr., Sejenane (10 km of Nefza), slope, N. Akkari, P. Stoev leg. (V. Fet det.)

Fam. Vaejovidae Thorell, 1876

Vaejovis cf. *intermedius* Borelli, 1915

Mexico, v. Tlachichuca (near Pico de Orizaba), 12.I.1982, 1 ♀, leg. P. Beron, No. 29.

List of the specimens mounted in glass cylinders

1. *Scorpio maurus* – Tunisia
2. Scorpion from South Italy, 01.08.1929, gift from Berlin Museum
3. *Androctonus australis* – Qued Cherchara, 1905, Tunisia
4. *Euscorpius* sp. – Bulgaria, Rhodopes, Assenova krepost, 25.07.1931, I. Buresch and Y. Tsonkov leg.
5. "*Buthus* sp." Ispahan, Iran, 01.08.1929, B. Kurzius leg.
6. *Scorpio maurus* - Qued Cherchara, 1905, Tunisia
7. "*Buthus* sp." - Tehran, Iran, 15.09.1929, B. Kurzius leg.
8. "*Buthus* sp." – Egypt, Luxor, 30.03.1927, Iv. Buresch leg.
9. *Buthus gibbosus* (Buresch det.) – 3 km S of Veles, Macedonia, 5.05.1943, I. Buresch and B. Biacheva leg.
10. idem
11. *Centruroides infamatus* – 29.05.1929, Tucson, Arizona, Prof. J.C. Uphov
12. idem
13. Scorpion indet., Iran, Tehran, 20.08.1932, I. Buresch leg.
14. Scorpion indet., Transvaal, South Africa, Vall de Molapo, E. Holub leg.
15. "*Buthus europaeus*"1.8.1929, South Italy (donated by Berlin Museum)
16. *Buthus gibbosus* (Buresch det.) – 3 km S of Veles, Macedonia, 5.05.1943, I. Buresch and B. Biacheva leg.
17. *Euscorpius* sp. – v. Bukovets, nr. Byala Slatina, 21.05.1938, I. Buresch leg.
18. *Euscorpius* sp. ("*carpathicus*"), v. Brestnitsa nr Sveti Vrach [Sandanski], 24.07. 1930, Y. Tsonkov leg.
19. Scorpion indet., ("*Buthus*"), 30.03.1927, Egypt, Luxor, I. Buresch leg.
20. *Buthus gibbosus* (Buresch det.) – 3 km S of Veles, Macedonia, 5.05.1943, I. Buresch and B. Biacheva leg.
21. *Euscorpius* sp., Alibotush Planina [Slavyanka], 1400 m, 7.06.1935, P. Drenski leg.
22. "*Scorpio* sp." 15.09.1932, Iran, Tehran, B. Kurzius leg.

References

Fet V. 2000. Scorpions (Arachnida, Scorpiones) from the Balkan Peninsula in the collection of the National Museum of Natural History, Sofia. – Historia naturalis bulgarica, **11**: 47-60.

Fet V., Soleglad M.E. 2002. Morphology analysis supports presence of more than one species in the "*Euscorpius carpathicus*" complex (Scorpiones: Euscorpiidae). – Euscorpius, **3**: 1-51.

Fet V., Graham M.R., Webber M.M., Blagoev G. 2014a. Two new species of *Euscorpius* (Scorpiones: Euscorpiidae) from Bulgaria, Serbia, and Greece. – Zootaxa, **3894**(1): 83-105.

Fet V., Soleglad M. E., Parmakelis A., Kotsakiozi A., Stathi I. 2014b. Two new species of *Euscorpius* from Euboea Island, Greece (Scorpiones: Euscorpiidae). – Arthropoda Selecta, **23**(2): 111-126.

Tropea G., Fet V., Parmakelis A., Kotsakiozi A., Stathi I. 2015a. A new species of *Euscorpius* (Scorpiones: Euscorpiidae) from southern Bulgaria. – Arachnologische Mitteilungen, **49**:10-20.

Tropea G., Fet V., Parmakelis A., Kotsakiozi A., Stathi I. 2015b. A new species of *Euscorpius* from Bulgaria and Greece (Scorpiones: Euscorpiidae). – Euscorpius, **207**: 1-15.

Received: 30.09.2015

Authors' address:

František Kovařik, National Museum, Dept. of Zoology, Vaclavske namesti 68, Cz – 115 79 Praha 1, Czech Republic

Petar Beron, National Museum of Natural History – BAS, Tsar Osvoboditel Blvd. 1, 1000 Sofia, Bulgaria

Скорпионите (Arachnida: Scorpiones) в колекциите на Националния природонаучен музей в София, България

Франтишек Коваржик, Петър Берон

(Резюме)

В Националния природонаучен музей в София се пазят представители на 61 вида скорпиони от 34 рода и 10 семейства (Bothriuridae, Buthidae, Chaerilidae, Diplocentridae, Euscorpiidae, Hormuridae (= Ischnuridae, Liochelidae, Hemiscorpiidae), Iuridae, Caraboctonidae, Scorpionidae, Vaejovidae). Те са събирани главно от П. Берон, а също и от Вл. Бешков, Т. Иванова, Б. Петров, П. Стоев, Ст. Бешков, Ив. Буреш, Й. Цонков, Д. Папазов, П. Дренски, Кр. Тулешков, P. Reveillet, H. Coiffait, К. Маринчева и др. от 35 страни: България, Македония, Албания, Ромъния, Гърция, Черна гора, Турция, Италия (вкл. Сардиния), Франция (вкл. Корсика), САЩ, Мексико, Куба, Доминиканската република, Перу, Чили, Боливия, Еквадор, Алжир, Мароко, Тунис, Египет, Нигерия, Мозамбик, Танзания, Замбия, Зимбабве, Южна Африка, Индонезия, Иран, Китай, Малайзия, Непал, Тайланд, Афганистан и Папуа Нова Гвинея. В колекцията на НПМ (София) са депозирани холотипове или паратипове на видовете *Euscorpius beroni* Fet (hol. et par.), *E. deltshevi* Fet et al. (hol. et par.), *E. solegladi* Fet et al. (hol. et par.), *E. birulai* Fet et al. (hol. et par.), *E. drenskii* Tropea et al. (hol. et par.), *E. popovi* Tropea et al. (hol. et par.), *Chaerilus tyznai* Kovařik (par.). Материалът е определен от F. Kovařik, V. Fet and M. Soleglad, а колекцията е комплектована от П. Берон.

Historia naturalis bulgarica, 22: 45-71, 2015

Invertebrate Animals (Metazoa: Invertebrata) of the Atanasovsko Lake, Bulgaria

Zdravko Hubenov, Lyubomir Kenderov, Ivan Pandourski

Abstract: The role of the Atanasovsko Lake for storage and protection of the specific faunistic diversity, characteristic of the hyper-saline lakes of the Bulgarian seaside is presented. The fauna of the lake and surrounding waters is reviewed, the taxonomic diversity and some zoogeographical and ecological features of the invertebrates are analyzed. The lake system includes from freshwater to hyper-saline basins with fast changing environment. A total of 6 types, 10 classes, 35 orders, 82 families and 157 species are known from the Atanasovsko Lake and the surrounding basins. They include 56 species (35.7%) marine and marine-brackish forms and 101 species (64.3%) brackish-freshwater, freshwater and terrestrial forms, connected with water. For the first time, 23 species in this study are established (12 marine, 1 brackish and 10 freshwater). The marine and marine- brackish species have 4 types of ranges – Cosmopolitan, Atlantic-Indian, Atlantic-Pacific and Atlantic. The Atlantic (66.1%) and Cosmopolitan (23.2%) ranges that include 80% of the species, predominate. Most of the fauna (over 60%) has an Atlantic-Mediterranean origin and represents an impoverished Atlantic-Mediterranean fauna. The freshwater-brackish, freshwater and terrestrial forms, connected with water, that have been established from the Atanasovsko Lake, have 2 main types of ranges – species, distributed in the Palaearctic and beyond it and species, distributed only in the Palaearctic. The representatives of the first type (52.4%) predominate. They are related to the typical marine coastal habitats, optimal for the development of certain species. The second type combines Palaearctic (20.0%), Eurosiberian (9.5%) and Mediterranean (15.2%) taxa. Caspian relicts lack in the Atanasovsko Lake. That is probably related to the specific hydrological regime, technological processes of the salt producing and the highly variable hyper-saline nature of the lake. Of the Pontic species *Chironomus valkanovi* is established. Of the benthic forms *Cerastoderma glaucum* (to 134376 ind/m^2), *Ecrobia ventrosa* (to 19800 ind/m^2), *Abra segmentum* and *Cyprideis torosa* (to 77440 ind/m^2) dominate. *Corophium volutator* is a mass species in all seasons and is one of the most adapted inhabitants of the saltpans. The Cosmopolitan *Acartia clausi* reaches high numbers (to 130000 ind/m^3) as well. Typical for the Atanasovsko Lake are the halobionts *Artemia parthenogenetica* and *Artemia salina* that reach densities up to 3400 ind/l water. The presence of 6 types of foreign immigrants (*Ficopomatus enigmaticus*, *Amphibalanus eburneus*, *Rapana venosa*, *Physella acuta*, *Anadara kagoshimensis* and *Mya arenaria*) is established. Of the invertebrate animals of the Atanasovsko Lake 3 species are included in the Black Sea Red Data Book and 8 species – in the European and IUCN Red Lists.

Key words: Atanasovsko Lake, invertebrates, species composition, zoogeography, invasive alien species

Introduction

The Atanasovsko Lake has an essential role in the preservation and protection of the specific faunistic diversity, distinctive of the hyper-saline lakes of the Bulgarian seaside. The communities of invertebrates in these basins are undergoing major changes related to environmental factors. The fauna of the lake and surrounding basins, taxonomic diversity and some zoogeographical and ecological features of the invertebrate animals are analyzed. Attention is paid to the species that define the functioning of the ecosystems in the protected area. The invasive species and those of conservation interest, established in the lake and its surroundings, are considered. The investigations are focused on the marine, marine-brackish, brackish-freshwater, freshwater and terrestrial forms, connected with water. Representatives of the terrestrial fauna that inhabit the surrounding areas, fall in the area of wetland accidentally and are not related to the typical for the lake system natural habitats, are not scrutinized.

The technological processes of salt producing make an impact on the hydrological regime of the lake and its faunistic diversity. The lake system includes basins with varying salinity (from freshwater to hyper-saline) and fast changing environment. In the spring the salinity is about 5-25 ‰ and during the summer months reaches 150-340 ‰ in some basins. The annual evaporation is about 10 lake volumes (Ivanov et al., 1964). The lake is filled with fresh water from the rivers Azmaka, Vetrenska and some dried up gullies. In some years the salinity of the lake is strongly influenced by the rainfalls and can be significantly reduced. Its lagoon nature, the imported organics and the technological processes of salt producing put the communities to environmental stress.

Literature data

The Bulgarian Black Sea invertebrates had been studied for more than 100 years (Chichkoff, 1907, 1908, 1912). During the last 60 years, the coast is under a drastic anthropogenic impact and large landscape changes. Changes in the cenoses are caused by some invasive species (Cvetkov & Marinov, 1986; Konsulov, 1998; Gomoiu et al., 2002). The published catalogues of the Bulgarian Black Sea fauna have not a systematic character (Valkanov, 1957; Valkanov, Marinov, 1964; Marinov, Golemansky, 1989; Marinov, 1990; Konsulov & Konsulova, 1993). The published generalized studies by Konsulov (1998) and Konsulov & Konsulova (1998) are similar to the works of Marinov (1990) and Konsulov & Konsulova (1993). A part of the names used is out-of-date and needs to be updated. There is a contemporary systematic view for some taxonomic groups, included in the monograph series Fauna of Bulgaria (Polychaeta – Marinov, 1977; Harpacticoida – Apostolov, Marinov, 1988), in survey papers (Mollusca – Wilke, 1996; Hubenov, 2005, 2007a, 2007b) or in dissertations (Nematoda – Stoykov, 1980; Malacostraca – Uzunova, 2006). There is a lack of areographical characteristic of the fauna except some taxa of Polychaeta, Harpacticoida, Malacostraca and Mollusca.

The first data on the invertebrates of the Atanasovsko Lake and the surrounding basins are published by Chichkoff (1909) and Valkanov (1934, 1935, 1936). Later halophilic species of the family Chironomidae are recorded by Cvetkov (1955, 1958) and a research on the meiobenthos was done. In the generalization of the known data until then Vodenicharov (1964) indicated 15 species of invertebrate animals. Naidenow (1967) reported 3 species of Cladocera and Copepoda each, found in the canal around the lake. Some invertebrate animal species have been established by Iankov (1993). In the study related to the first management plan of the protected area, 69 invertebrate species have been established by Andreev (1997, 2003) and Kovachev (1993). In connection with the elaboration of a monitoring plan of the Atanasovsko Lake, Varadinova (2013) reported 46 taxa for the benthos fauna, of which 27 are determined to species.

Weaknesses in the literature data which limit the obtaining of an equivalent information include: different levels of study of the individual taxa; insufficient research of many groups in the corresponding areas; a lack of exact localities for the part of the recorded species; existence of rich synonymy; outdated data; a lack of generalized investigations for most of the groups; significant differences in the number of taxa in the separate areas; unexplored territories; prolonged periods of data accumulation for most regions; predominance in recent years of the ecological studies versus those of the fauna; independent review of the benthos and plankton forms. These weaknesses lead to 5 problems.

- Continuous supplementation of an existing historical list of the fauna. As a result, species diversity in a given area is higher than in reality.
- Incomparability of data in terms of time periods. Data comparisons between two areas very often cover different periods as it is not possible to study all taxonomic groups and territories simultaneously.
- Incomparability of benthos – plankton data. Many studies are look at either benthos only or plankton only, despite the fact that most taxa have both a benthic and planktonic stages.
- Incomplete reporting of anthropogenic influences, successional and landscape changes on the composition of the communities. A number of well-studied brackish basins in the past no longer exist or have changed.
- Prioritization of research in areas under monitoring or environmental protection legislation.

The references present the first record of the taxon and its inclusion in the catalogues and some new or important literature data. Under updating of the names and specifying of the species distribution, some electronic issues are used: Antarctic Invertebrates, CLEMAM (Check List of European Marine Mollusca), DAISIE (Delivering Alien Invasive Species Inventories for Europe), EOL (Encyclopedia of Life), ERMS (European Register of Marine Species), EUNIS biodiversity database,

Fauna Europaea, Global Invasive Species Database, Global Names Index, ITIS (Integrated Taxonomic Information System), Marine Planktonic Copepods, Marine Species Identification Portal, MarLIN (The Marine Life Information Network), NARMS (North Atlantic Register for Marine Species), NeMys, NEOBANIS (European Network on Invasive Alien Species), PESI (A Pan-European Species directories Infrastructure), PlanktonNet Image, OBIS (Ocean Biogeographic Information System), The World of Copepods, World Polychaeta Database, WoRMS (World Register of Marine Species).

Approach, material and methods

The aim of this work is to present the invertebrate fauna of the Atanasovsko Lake as well as to analyze the taxonomic diversity and some zoogeographical and ecological features of the invertebrates of the lake.

The investigations of the Atanasovsko Lake territory for the last 2 centuries are generalized in this work. The works of Caspers (1951), Valkanov (1957), Valkanov, Marinov (1964), Marinov, Golemansky (1989), Marinov (1990), Konsulov & Konsulova (1993, 1998), Konsulov (1998) and Uzunov et al. (1998) have been analysed. Data from new publications, from the previous management plan of the lake (Andreev, 1997, 2003; Kovachev, 1997) and the last monitoring data (Gecheva et al., 2013) are included. All free living water (marine, brackish and freshwater) and the terrestrial invertebrate animals, connected with water, are scrutinized (Table 1). The endoparasitic forms of Plathelminthes, Nematoda and Acanthocephala have not been included. Many authors traditionally regard Protozoa as a part of Animalia. In the catalogues of Valkanov (1957) and Marinov, Golemansky (1989) 7 Protozoa species from the Atanasovsko Lake have been recorded (*Dunaliella salina*, *Monadodendron latypes*, *Rebecca salina*, *Hymenomonas coccolithophora*, *Salpingoeca aggregata*, *Aubignyna perlucida* and *Raphidiophrysopsis sessilis*). Now the protists are accepted as a separate kingdom (Protozoa), equivalent to the animal kingdom (Animalia) and are not considered in this review. Attention is paid to the invasive species and taxa of great conservation significance. The investigations on the plankton and benthos, carried out by I. Pandourski and L. Kenderov, are also included. Additional data were obtained from the exploration of the protected area in September 2014.

The numbers of the stations (Figure 1, Table 1) is the same as in the previous management plan (Minchev, 2003) and the investigations under the monitoring (1-4 in brackets – Gecheva et al., 2013). The habitats in the study territory are under Natura 2000. Two types of natural habitats of the Natura 2000 site Atanasovsko Lake (BG0000270) are not included because they are not represented in the protected area of the managed reserve Atanasovsko Lake.

The areographical categorization of the species is done on the basis of data of their distribution, taken from the literature and the newest electronic issues. The presented ecological data are taken from the Bulgarian literature. Only if there are no data from Bulgaria, foreign data are included for the corresponding species. The conservation value of taxa is determined regarding to their populations inhabiting Bulgaria. For local endemics, 100 % of their populations are localized in Bulgaria, therefore they are given the highest conservation category (world importance). This category also includes regional endemics because of their restricted distribution and species from the IUCN Red List. Taxa of European importance include Black Sea endemics as well as the species from the Bern Convention and Habitats Directive. The relicts and rare taxa (if not listed under other category) form the group of national importance. The species, included in Black Sea Red Data Book (Dumont et al., 1999), European and IUCN Red List are marked.

Abbreviations used

Stations (localities) [numeration according to the previous plan (Figure 1) and the project LIFE11/NAT/BG/000362 in brackets]: **1** – freshwater slowly flowing tributary and pollution; **2** – very slowly flowing freshwater tributary (roundabout canal); **3** – eutrophic marsh, collecting waters from 1 and 2; **4** – canal in the eastern part of the lake, freshwater or saltwater periodically (connection of the salt-producing basins with the sea); **5-11** – salt-producing (most often hyper-saline) basins; **13** – canal in the western part (mainly freshwater); **12**, **12a**, **14**, **15** and **16** – salt-producing basins with a varying degrees of salinity; **17** and **18** – points per canal 4; **(1)** and **(2)** – basin Tolbuhin (about 1000 m distance between the two points); **(3)** - South salt-pan, against the hiding of the Regional Inspectorate of Environment and Water; **(4)** – South salt-pan, to the floodgate of Azmashka River to Rudnik Village

Habitats, classified according to Natura 2000: **I** – Coastal lagoons (1150); **II** – *Salicornia* and other annuals colonizing mud and sand (1310); **III** – Mediterranean salt meadows (1410); **IV** – Pannonic

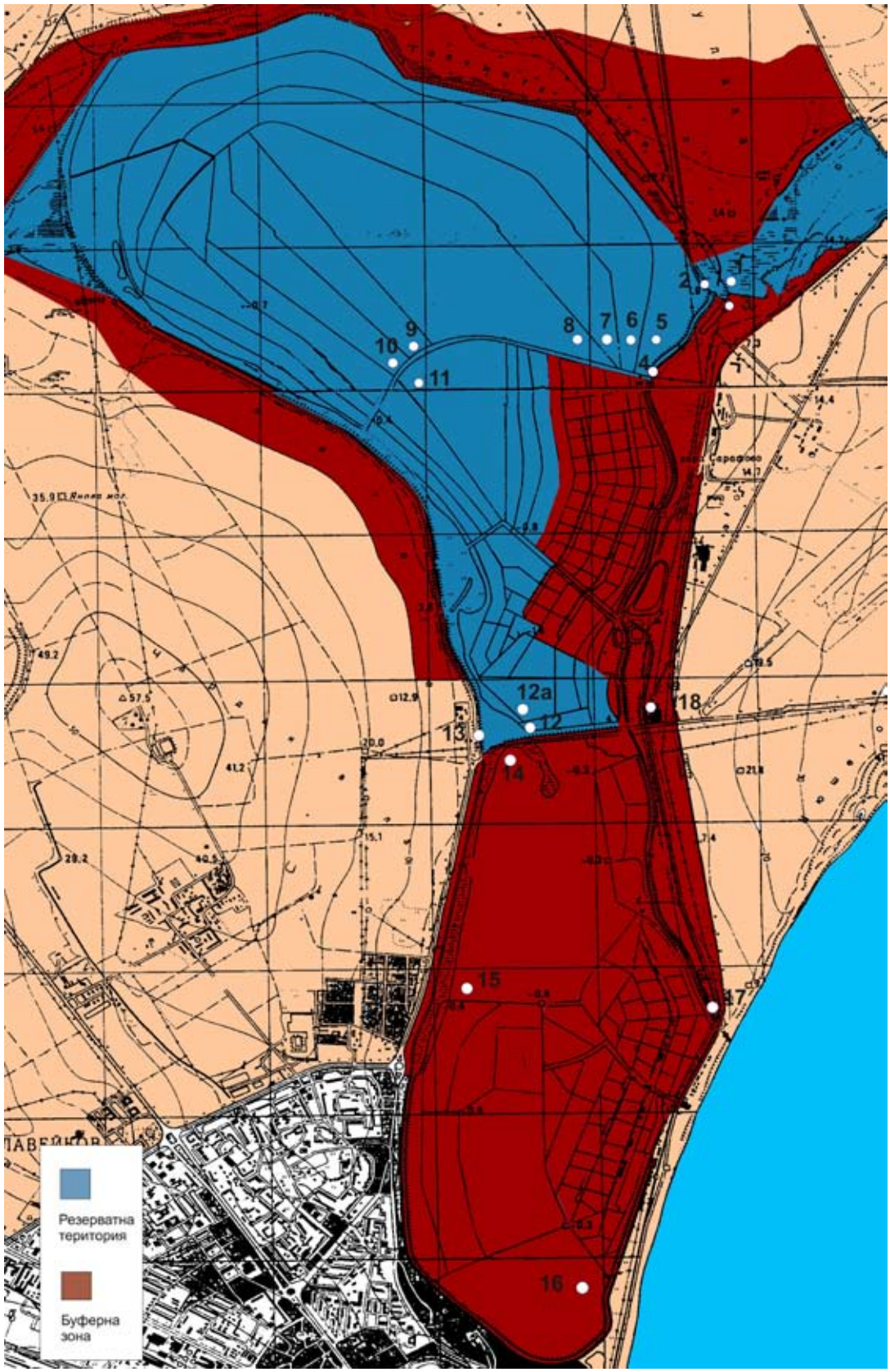


Fig. 1. Stations (localities) from which samples for exploration are taken, as in the previous management plan (Minchev, 2003): **1** – freshwater slowly flowing tributary and pollution; **2** – very slowly flowing freshwater tributary (roundabout canal); **3** – eutrophic marsh, collecting waters from 1 and 2; **4** – canal in the eastern part of the lake, freshwater or saltwater periodically (connection of the salt-producing basins with the sea); **5-11** – salt-producing basins; **13** – canal in the western part (mainly freshwater); **12**, **12a**, **14**, **15** and **16** – salt-producing basins with a varying degrees of salinity; **17** and **18** – points per canal 4

salt steppes and salt marshes (1530); **V** – Embryonic shifting dunes (2110).

Zoogeographical categories (the abbreviations in brackets refer to the freshwater and terrestrial species): **aamip** – Arctic-Atlantic-Mediterranean-Indo-Pacific, **ace** – Arctic-Circumeuropean, **aminp** – Atlantic-Mediterranean-Indo-North Pacific, **aminz** – Atlantic-Mediterranean-Indo-New Zealand, **amip** – Atlantic-Mediterranean-Indo-Pacific, **amiwp** – Atlantic-Mediterranean-Indo-West Pacific, **amnp** – Atlantic-Mediterranean-North Pacific, **amnz** – Atlantic-Mediterranean-New Zealand, **amswp** – Atlantic-Mediterranean-Southwest Pacific, **anam** – Arctic-North Atlantic-Mediterranean, **anamnep** – Arctic-North Atlantic-Mediterranean-Northeast Pacific, **anamnp** – Arctic-North Atlantic-Mediterranean-North Pacific, (**atm**) – Afrotropical-Mediterranean, **bam** – Boreal Atlantic-Mediterranean, **cbm** – Circumboreal-Mediterranean, **ce** – Circumeuropean, **clm** – Celtic-Lusitanian-Mediterranean, **clmm** – Celtic-Lusitanian-Mediterranean-Mauritanian, **cpc** – Celtic-Pontian-Caspian, (**cseeit**) – Central and Southeast European-Iran-Turanian, (**dp**) – Disjunct Palaearctic, (**e**) – European, **eam** – East Atlantic-Mediterranean, **eamp** – **eamrs** – East Atlantic-Mediterranean-Red Sea, (**ean**) – European-Anatolian, (**eca**) – European-Central Asian, **em** (**em**) – East Mediterranean, (**Ep**) – Pontian endemic, **ep** – Aegean-Pontian, (**ewca**) – European-West Central Asian, (**h**) – Holarctic, **ham** – Holatlantic-Mediterranean, (**hn**) – Holarctic-Neotropical, (**hna**) – Holarctic-Neotropical-Australian, (**hno**) – Holarctic-Neotropical-Oriental, (**ho**) – Holarctic-Oriental, (**hoa**) – Holarctic-Oriental-Australian, (**hoes**) – Holoeurosiberian, **hom** (**hom**) – Holomediterranean, (**hop**) – Holopalaearctic, **i** – introduced species (immigrants), **j** – Japanese, **K (k)** – Cosmopolitan, **lm** – Lusitanian-Mediterranean, **m** – Mediterranean, (**mca**) – Mediterranean-Central Asian, **miwp** – Mediterranean-Indo-West Pacific, **mrs** – Mediterranean-Red Sea, (**mwca**) – Mediterranean-West Central Asian, (**na**) – North American, **nam** – North Atlantic-Mediterranean, **namj** – North Atlantic-Mediterranean-Japonic, **namnz** – North Atlantic-Mediterranean-New Zealand, **namswp** – North Atlantic-Mediterranean-Southwest Pacific, **neamj** – Northeast Atlantic-Mediterranean-Japonic, (**nem**) – Northeast Mediterranean, (**nemit**) – Northeast Mediterranean-Iran-Turanian, **nm** (**nm**) – North Mediterranean, (**omca**) – Oriental-Mediterranean-Central Asian, (**omcaa**) – Oriental-Mediterranean-Central Asian-Australian, (**pat**) – Palearctic-Afrotropical, (**pm**) – Pontomediterranean (**po**) – Palearctic-Oriental, (**poa**) – Palearctic-Oriental-Australian, (**ptm**) – Paleotropical-Mediterranean, (**ptmca**) – Paleotropical-Mediterranean-Central Asian, (**ptsp**) – Paleotropical-South Palearctic, **SK (sk)** – Subcosmopolitan, (**sp**) – South Palaearctic, (**tp**) – Transpalaearctic, (**tpo**) – Transpalaearctic-Oriental, (**wces**) – West and Central Eurosiberian, (**wcp**) – West and Central Palaearctic, (**wcpo**) – West and Central Palaearctic-Oriental, (**wes**) – West Eurosiberian, (**wesa**) – West Eurosiberian-Anatolian, (**wp**) – West Palearctic, (**wpo**) – West Palaearctic-Oriental, (**wppt**) – West Palearctic-Paleotropical, **?** – probable category.

Ecological data: **α** – α-mesosaprobic, **α-β** – α-β-mesosaprobic, **β** – β-mesosaprobic, **B** – brackish, **bt** – benthos, **cr** – crenobiont, **DD** – data deficient, **eb** – eurybathic, **eh** – euryhaline, **EN** – endangered, **ep** – epibathic, **epp** – epipelagic, **et** – eurythermal, **eu** – eurybiont, **gw** – ground-water, **ha** – halophilous or halobiont, **is** – invasive species, **L** – freshwater, **l** – littoral zone, **LC** – least concern, **lt** – rocks or lithophilous, **M** – marine, **mb** – mesobathic, **mc** – *Mytilus* cenosis, **p** – plankton, **pe** – pelophilous, **ph** – algae overgrowth or phytophilous, **po** – potamophilous, **pp** – pelagic, **ps** – sand or psammophilous, **r** – rare, **ro** – rocky, **s** – silt, **sep** – stenoepibathic, **sg** – shells and sand with shells, **sl** – sublittoral zone (infra- and circalittoral, subtidal), **slc** – *Cystoseira* sublittoral, **sp** – supralittoral zone (supratidal), **sw** – stagnant water, **T** – terrestrial, **TL** – terrestrial forms connected with water, **tx** - trogloxene, **VU** – vulnerable, **zc** – *Zostera* cenosis, **‰** – limiting freshwater level for marine and salinity level for the freshwater forms, ▪ – Black Sea Red Data Book, ♦ – European and IUCN Red List, **+++** – species established for the first time, **‰** – limiting freshwater level for marine and salinity level for the freshwater forms.

Results and Discussion

A total of 6 types, 10 classes, 35 orders, 82 families and 157 species have been known from the Atanasovsko Lake and the surrounding basins (Table 1). These taxa include 56 species (35.7%) marine and marine-brackish forms and 101 species (64.3%) brackish-freshwater, freshwater and terrestrial forms, connected with water. A small number of supercosmopolitan forms (6-7 species), inhabitants of the freshwater, saline and brackish waters and wet terrestrial habitats are scrutinized to both two categories. For the first time 23 species (12 marine, 1 brackish and 10 freshwater) are established in this study. The types Rotifera, Annelida and Arthropoda

and the classes Eurotatoria, Crustacea and Insecta have a high species composition (over 20 species). These groups comprise the main part of the known taxa. It is supposed that about half of the known species of the protected area are established. There are significant gaps in knowledge of the terrestrial and parasitic groups. In the south part of the Atanasovsko Lake the species and quantitative composition of the communities are poor. Typical for the coastal lakes fauna is the presence of brackish elements. The marine brackish species endure water down to 1 ‰ salinity and the freshwater forms withstand water salinization from 1.5 ‰ to 8 ‰. Many euryhaline sea species also take part in the formation of the coastal basins's fauna, which could vary from marine to freshwater, depending on the water salinity (Valkanov, 1935, 1936; Drensky, 1947; Petrbok, 1947; Kaneva-Abadjieva, 1957, 1976; Zaschev & Angelov, 1959; Mihailova-Neikova, 1961; Kaneva-Abadjieva & Marinov, 1967; Stoykov, 1979, 1980; Маринов, 1990).

Formation of the coastal lakes fauna is connected with the origin of the Black Sea basin itself.[1] Before the last glaciation, a connection with the Caspian basin arose and Caspian interglacial immigrants invaded the Black Sea (Mordukhay-Boltovskoy, 1960; Nevesskaya, 1965; Starobogatov, 1970; Shopov, 1996). Most authors accept these species as Caspian relicts. They are concentrated mainly in the coastal lakes-firths and the mouths of the Black Sea rivers, inhabit the freshwater and brackish basins and usually have Pontian-Caspian or Pontian ranges. According to Mordukhay-Boltovskoy (1960) the evolution of the Caspian fauna gave rise to the origin of eurybiontic oligohaline and freshwater forms, which began to acquire new habitats with their pervasion in Black Sea. Recent data for the distribution of many relict taxa contradict their relict nature – especially their widespread distribution outside the Pontian-Caspian region. The lack of relict forms (leastways those which strongly considered relicts) in the Atanasovsko Lake is probably related to the specific hydrological regime, the technological processes of salt producing and its highly variable hyper lagoon character.

Of Pontian species (Black Sea endemics), *Chironomus valkanovi* is established – halophilous Black Sea species and Bulgarian subendemic, known from the Pomorie Lake and some hyper-saline lakes in Ukraine.

The marine and marine-brackish species have 4 types of ranges (Table 2) – Cosmopolitan, Atlantic-Indian, Atlantic-Pacific and Atlantic. The Atlantic (66.1%) [East- and Northeast Atlantic (23.2%), Holatlantic and North Atlantic (14.3%) and Tropical and Subtropical Atlantic (16.1%)] and Cosmopolitan (23.2%) [предимно Atlantic-Indian-Pacific (16.1%)] areas that comprise 80% of the species, prevail. The main portion of the fauna (over 60 %) has an Atlantic–Mediterranean origin and represents the impoverished Atlantic-Mediterranean fauna. As this fauna was becoming impoverished, many stenobiotic Lusitanian-Mediterranean species were eliminated, so this category is defined by the eurybiontic forms, often distributed along the European coast up to Scotland, North Sea and Scandinavia. Thus an impression is created of the atlantization of this fauna, manifested differently in the various taxonomic groups, benthic and planktonic forms. Usually the atlantization is poorly presented in the planktonic forms. The fauna is composed mainly of widely distributed eurybiontic taxa, some of them with cosmopolitan areas, inhabitants of saline, brackish and fresh waters.

The freshwater-brackish, freshwater and terrestrial forms, connected with water, recorded from the Atanasovsko Lake, are divided into 2 main groups (Table 3) – species, distributed in Palaearctic and beyond it and species distributed in Palaearctic only. The representatives of the first type (52.4%), which are determinant for the zoogeographical categorization of the coastal fauna due to the great

[1] The Upper Miocene Sarmatian Sea (18-30‰, a descendant of Tethys) gave rise to the Pontian Sea-Lake, from which two separate basins were formed later, the Black Sea and the Caspian Sea. Initially, the Black Sea basin had been inhabited by fauna similar to the Caspian one [Chaudian Sea (12-14‰) and Paleoeuxinian Sea (6-8‰)]. Then, it had been connected with the Mediterranean Sea and became saline, so the Mediterranean fauna penetrated into it, whereas the Caspian fauna retreated to the brackish coastal parts [time of Uzunlar Sea (16‰) and Karangat Sea (22-30‰)]. Later, the connection with the Mediterranean Sea had been severed, and the brackish basin [the New Euxinian Sea (7‰)] originated, where the Mediterranean fauna disappeared. Recently, 7000-8000 years ago, this basin had been again connected with the Mediterranean Sea and its level increased. The marine fauna invaded it and the current Black Sea had been formed (Mischev & Popov, 1978; Shopov, 1993; Dimitrov et al., 1998; Evlogiev, 2009; Studencka & Jasionowski, 2011). There is no unanimity about the zoogeographical status of the Black Sea, which is either considered as independent subregion or is unified with the Mediterranean Sea (and Lusitanean Atlantic subregion): Guryanova (1964), De Lattin (1967), Golikov & Starobogatov (1968, 1972), Starobogatov (1970), Mordukhay-Boltovskogo (1972), Golikov (1982), Nesis (1982), Riedl (1983), Bănărescu (1990), Abbott & Dance (1991), Elder & Pernetta (1991), Bruyne (2003), Hook (2008), Earle & Glover (2009).

Table 1. Faunistic diversity of the invertebrate animals (Metazoa: Invertebrata) of the Atanasovsko Lake and the surrounding basins

Taxa	Localities (stations)	Habitats	Distribution	Ecological data	References
CNIDARIA					
Anthozoa: Hexacoralia					
Actiniaria					
Sagartiidae					
Actinothoe clavata (Ilmoni, 1830)	7, 17	I, II	clm	M, bt, ep, mc, sg, s	+++
PLATHELMINTHES					
Turbellaria					
Macrostomida					
Macrostomidae					
Macrostomum appendiculatum (O. Fabricius, 1826)	14, 15	I, II	clm	? B-L, 50‰, bt, eh	154, 156
ROTIFERA					
Eurotatoria					
Ploima					
Asplanchnidae					
Asplanchna priodonta Gosse, 1850	2, 3, 4, 7	I, II	? ace, (k)	L, 17.3‰, p, eu, sw	5, 85, 86, 91, 95, 129
Asplanchnopus hyalinus Harring, 1913	12	I, II	(ho)	L, p	+++
Brachionidae					
Brachionus angularis Gosse, 1851	1, 4, 6, 8, 9, 10	I, II	ham, (k)	L-B, 5‰, p, sw	5, 86, 91, 95, 124, 129, 154, 156
Brachionus calyciflorus Pallas, 1776	2, 3, 4, 9, 10	I, II	? ham, (k)	L, 5‰, p, sw	5, 72, 83, 86, 91, 95, 122, 129, 154, 156
Brachionus plicatilis Müller, 1786		I, II	ham, (k)	M-B, 6-20‰, eh, p	46, 47, 83, 94, 154, 156
Brachionus quadridentatus Hermann, 1783	2	I, II	ham, (k)	L, 3-16‰, l, p	5, 91, 95, 122, 124, 154, 156
Brachionus urceolaris Müller, 1773	2, 3, 4, 6, 9, 10	I, II	bam, (k)	L, 4.3-15‰, eh, p	5, 83, 91, 95, 129, 154, 156
Keratella cochlearis (Gosse, 1851)	2, 3, 4, 8, 9, 10	I, II	anamnp, (sk)	L-B, 10-16‰, eh, p, sw	5, 86, 91, 95, 122, 124, 129, 135, 136, 156
Keratella quadrata (Müller, 1786)	2	I, II	ace, (k)	L, 0.5-6‰, p, sw	5, 83, 91, 106, 122, 124, 154, 156
Keratella valga (Ehrenberg, 1834)	4, 11	I, II	lm, (k)	L-B, p, sw	5, 86, 91, 95, 122
Notholca acuminata (Ehrenberg, 1832)	2	I, II	neamj, (pat)	L-B, 0.1-18‰, p, sw	5, 91, 95, 109, 124, 154
Notholca labis Gosse, 1887	9	I, II	neamj, (dp)	L, 25-54‰, p, eh	5, 91, 109
Euchlanidae					
Euchlanis pyriformis Gosse, 1851	2		(e, ? sk)	L, p, sw	5, 91, 109
Synchaetidae					
Synchaeta oblonga Ehrenberg, 1831	2	I, II	bam, (k)	L, 1.8‰, p	5, 91, 109

Table 1. Continued

Taxa	Localities (stations)	Habitats	Distribution	Ecological data	References
Synchaeta pectinata Ehrenberg, 1832	1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 9	I, II	amnz, (sk)	M-B-L, eh, p	5, 91, 95, 124, 136
Synchaeta vorax Rousselet, 1902	1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11	I, II	clm, (h)	M-B, 12‰, p	5, 154, 91, 105, 46, 83, 84, 128, 135, 160
Polyarthra dolichoptera Idelson, 1925	1, 2, 4, 6, 8, 9, 10	I, II	clm, (k)	L-B, 0.8‰, p, β	5, 154, 91, 95, 124, 129
Ploesoma hudsoni (Imhof, 1891)	8, 10	I, II	clm, (e)	B-L, 24-58‰, p, eh	5, 91, 109
Trichotriidae					
Trichotria pocillum (O. F. Müller 1776)	3	I, II	(h)	L, p	+++
Flosculariida					
Trichosphaeridae					
Filinia longiseta (Ehrenberg, 1834)	10	I, II	clm, (k)	L-B, 0.8-15‰, p, sw	5, 91, 106, 86, 122, 124
Hexarthridae					
Hexarthra mira (Hudson, 1841)	1, 2, 6, 7, 9, 10	I, II	namnz, (k)	M-B-L, p, eh	5, 91, 95, 124
Testudinellidae					
Testudinella patina (Hermann, 1783)	2, 3, 4, 10	I, II	amnz, (k)	M-L, 0.8‰, p-bt, l, s	5, 91, 124
ANNELIDA					
Polychaeta					
Phyllodocida					
Nereididae					
Hediste diversicolor (O. F. Müller, 1776)	(3), 5, 7, 8, 11, 12, 14, 15	I	anam	M, bt, eh-0.5-36‰, eb, s, pe-ps, eu	5, 28, 31, 38, 91, 102, 104, 154, 156, 158
Alitta succinea (Frey & Leuckart, 1847)	4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 14, 15	I	amip	M, bt, eh, ep, mc-s-ps	5, 31, 91, 102, 104, 154
Spioniida					
Spionidae					
Polydora limicola Annenkova, 1934	(1, 2)	I			158
Sabellida					
Serpulidae					
Ficopomatus enigmaticus (Fauvel, 1923)	5, 7, 9, 10, 12, 14, 15	I, II	amip, i	M, bt, 0-55‰, ep, is	5, 91, 102, 104, 105, 156
Oligochaeta					
Opistophora					
Criodrilidae					
Criodrilus lacuum Hoffmeister, 1845		I	(eca, ? h)	L, bt	148
Lumbricidae					
Eiseniella tetraedra (Savigny, 1876)	3	I	(h, ? k)	L-TL, bt, tx	5, 91, 148

Table 1. Continued

Taxa	Localities (stations)	Habitats	Distribution	Ecological data	References
TUBIFICIDA					
Naididae					
Stylaria lacustris (Linnaeus, 1767)	(4)	I	nam, (hno)	M, bt, 7‰, ps, gw	14, 31, 35, 105, 148, 158
Dero digitata (O. F. Müller, 1773)	(4)	I	(k)	L, bt	148, 158
Aulophorus furcatus (Oken, 1815)	(4)	I			
Nais barbata O. F. Müller, 1773		I	(hoa)	L, bt,	148
Nais elinguis O. F. Müller, 1774		I	aminz, (k)	M-B-L, bt, 18‰, eh, eu, sw-po	31, 34, 35, 105, 148, 154, 156
Nais pseudobtusa Piguet, 1906	(4)	I			158
Tubificidae					
Tubifex tubifex (O. F. Müller, 1774)	1, 3, 4, (4)	I	(k)	M-B-L, bt, eu	5, 91, 148, 158
Limnodrilus hoffmeisteri Claparède, 1862	(4)	I	SK, (k)	M-L, bt, sw, po, α, s	31, 105, 148, 156, 158
Potamothrix hammoniensis (Michaelsen, 1901)	(4)	I	clm, (ho)	M-L, bt, sw, po, pe	92, 148, 158
HIRUDINEA					
RHYNCHOBDELLIDA					
Glossiphoniidae					
Helobdella stagnalis (Linnaeus, 1758)	3	I	(h)	L, bt, ph, 1‰	+++
ARHYNCHOBDELLIDA					
Erpobdellidae					
Erpobdella octoculata (Linnaeus, 1758)	4	I	(po)	L, bt, ph, lt, 5-7‰	5, 91, 109
ARTHROPODA					
CRUSTACEA					
SARSOSTRACA: ANOSTRACA					
Artemiidae					
? *Artemia parthenogenetica* Bowen & Sterling, 1978 [**?** = *Artemia urmiana* Günther, 1899]	6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 12a, 14, 17	I, II	(omcaa, ? mwca)	B, 20-100-340‰, p	55, 147
Artemia salina (Linnaeus, 1758)	6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 12a, 14, 17	I, II	(sp, ? sk)	B, 20-80-340‰, p	3, 5, 33, 38, 43, 55, 150, 156
PHYLLOPODA: CLADOCERA					
Sididae					
Penilia avirostris Dana, 1849	1, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 11	I	amiwp	M-B-L, p, eh, epp	5, 87, 89, 91, 136, 156
Bosminidae					

Table 1. Continued

Taxa	Localities (stations)	Habitats	Distribution	Ecological data	References
Bosmina longirostris (O. F. Müller, 1776)	4, 5, 6, 9, 10	I	anam, (k)	M-B-L, 1-2‰, p, epp	5, 156, 91, 122, 123, 124
Chydoridae (Eurycercidae)					
Alona rectangula Sars, 1861	2, 4	I	(sk)	B-L, 0.5-6‰, p	5, 91, 121, 123, 124, 154, 156
Chydorus sphaericus (O. F. Müller 1776)	1, 2	I	amswp, (k)	M-B-L, 3‰, p, epp	+++
Daphniidae					
Daphnia pulex (Leydig, 1860)	2, 4, 5	I	(k)	B-L, p, 5-17‰	5, 91, 109, 123, 154, 156
Simocephalus vetulus (O. F. Müller, 1776)	2, 4, 5, 10	I	(sk)	B-L, p, 0.5-2‰	5, 91, 41, 122, 123, 124
Podonidae					
Pleopis polyphaemoides (Leucart, 1859)	1, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11	I, II	amnp	M-B, p, eh	5, 87, 88, 91, 132, 135
OSTRACODA: PODOCOPIDA					
Cyprididae					
Eucypris inflata (G. O. Sars, 1903)			(mwca)	L-B, bt, eh-150‰	81, 105, 156
Cyprinotus salinus (Brady, 1868)		I	(ean)	M-B-L, bt, 0-20‰	81, 105, 154, 156
Cytherideidae					
Cyprideis torosa (Jones, 1850) [*C. littoralis*]		I	clm, (hat)	M-B-L, bt, ep, 0-30‰, eh, ps, pe, ph	31, 105, 154, 156
Loxoconchidae					
Loxoconcha pontica Klie, 1937		I	clm	M, bt, sep, ph	31, 81, 105, 156
COPEPODA: CALANOIDA					
Paracalanidae					
Paracalanus parvus (Claus, 1863)	5, 6, 7, 8, 11	I	K	M, p, pp, et	5, 38, 88, 91, 132, 156
Temoridae					
Eurytemora velox (Lilljeborg, 1853)	5, 6, 7	I	cpc, (tp)	M-B, p, eh, 0-10‰	5, 154, 156, 91, 124, 130
Centropagidae					
? *Centropages kroyeri* Giesbrecht, 1893	?		amip	M, p	5, 38, 91, 132, 136, 154
Centropages ponticus Karavaev, 1895	1, 5, 6, 7	I	mrs	M, p, ■-EN	50, 79, 87
Diaptomidae					
Arctodiaptomus salinus (Daday, 1885)		I	(po)	L, p, 10‰	37, 38, 123, 156
Pseudodiaptomidae					
Calanipeda aquaedulcis Kritchagin, 1873	1, 4, 5, 6	I	lm, (hom)	B-L, p, eh, et	5, 87, 91, 88, 123, 124, 135, 136, 154, 156
Acartiidae					

Table 1. Continued

Taxa	Localities (stations)	Habitats	Distribution	Ecological data	References
Acartia clausi Giesbrecht, 1889	1, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11	I, II	K, aamip	M, p, 10‰, et	5, 38, 87, 88, 91, 132, 135, 136, 154, 156
Copepoda: Cyclopoida					
Cyclopidae					
Halicyclops rotundipes Kiefer, 1935?		I, II	(nem)	B, p, 0-10‰	123, 154, 156
Macrocyclops albidus (Jurine, 1820)	1	I	(k)	L, p, 0.5-0.8‰	+++
Eucyclops serrulatus (Fischer, 1851)	2, 4	I, II	(sk, ? k)	L, p, 0.5-8‰	5, 91, 106, 121, 122, 124, 154, 156
Acanthocyclops robustus (G. O. Sars, 1863)	2, 3, 4	I, II	(hna, ? sk), i	L, p, is	5, 91, 106, 121, 122, 124
Copepoda: Harpacticoida					
Ameiridae					
Nitokra lacustris (Shmankevich, 1875)		I, II	SK, (pat)	L-B, eh-0-60‰, bt, ps, gw, pe, cr, ph, et	7, 8, 9, 17, 103, 105, 106, 114
Cletodidae					
Cletocamptus retrogressus Schmankevitsch, 1875		I, II	nam, (h)	M-B, 60‰, eu, ps, s	10, , 81, 105, 156
Cirripedia: Thoracica: Balanomorpha					
Balanidae					
Amphibalanus eburneus (Gould, 1841)	5, 6, 7, 9, 10, 17	I	amip, i	M-B, bt-p, 7‰, is, sl	+++
Malacostraca: Amphipoda					
Corophiidae					
Corophium volutator (Pallas, 1766)	4, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 14, 15	I	namswp	M, bt, 0.5‰, ep, pe	5, 91, 105, 146, 150, 154
Gammaridae					
Gammarus aequicauda (Martynov, 1931)	5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 11, 12, 14, 15, 17	I	lm	M, eh, bt, ep, ps	27, 95, 150
Gammarus subtypicus Stock, 1966	4, (1), (2,) (3), (4), 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 14, 15, 17	I, II	m, ep, ? em	M, bt, eh-1-50‰, ep, mc, ro, l-sl	5, 31, 33, 38, 91, 105, 131, 150, 154, 156, 158
Talitridae					
Orchestia bottae Milne Edwards, 1840	2, 3	I	clm, ep	M-B-TL, bt, l-sp, eh	+++
Malacostraca: Isopoda					
Asellidae					
Asellus aquaticus (Linnaeus, 1758)	1, 2, 3, (4), 12	I	(h)	L-B, bt, 5‰	5, 91, 154, 156, 158
Idoteidae					
Idotea balthica (Pallas, 1772)	(3), 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 14, 15, 17, 18	I, II	ham, ? SK	M, bt, ep, ph, l-sl	5, 31, 38, 91, 105, 150, 154, 156, 158
Sphaeromatidae					

Table 1. Continued

Taxa	Localities (stations)	Habitats	Distribution	Ecological data	References
Sphaeroma serratum (Fabricius, 1787)	5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 14, 17, 17	I, II	amiswp	M, bt, ep, l-sl, ps, slc, mc, ro, ph	5, 38, 39, 91, 105, 150, 154, 156
Malacostraca: Decapoda					
Palaemonidae					
Palaemon elegans Rathke, 1837	6, 8, 9, 17	I	eam	M-B, bt, eh, 4-5‰, ep, ph, mc, eu	30, 105, 150, 151,156
Palaemon serratus (Pennant, 1777)	17	I	eamrs	M, bt, ep, r	13, 38, 97, 105
Crangonidae					
Crangon crangon (Linnaeus, 1758)	4, 6, 8, 9	I	ce, ? namj	M, bt (p), eh, eb, ps, s	5, 12, 30, 91, 105, 151
Grapsidae (Varunidae)					
Brachynotus sexdentatus (Risso, 1827)	17	I	hom, lm, clm	M, bt, mb, ps-pe, s, ph	+++
Insecta					
Ephemeroptera					
Baetidae					
Cloeon dipterum (Linnaeus, 1761)	1, 2, 3, 4, (4)	I	(h)	L-TL, bt, ph	5, 91, 101, 109, 158
Caenidae					
Caenis horaria (Linnaeus, 1758)	1, 2, 3, 4	I	(tp)	L-TL, bt, ph	5, 91, 101, 109
Caenis luctuosa (Burmeister, 1839)	2, 4	I	(wcp, ? hoes)	L-TL, bt, ph	5, 91, 109, 101
Caenis robusta Eaton, 1884	1, 2, 3, (4), 12	I	(tp)	L-TL, bt, ph	101, 109,158
Odonata					
Lestidae					
Lestes barbarus (Fabricius, 1798)		I, II, III, IV	(wpo)	L-TL, 13‰	5, 109, 99, 100, 101
Lestes parvidens (Artobolevski, 1929)		I, III, IV	(nemit)	L-TL	99, 100
Lestes virens (Charpentier, 1825)		I, III, IV	(wp)	L-TL	5, 109, 99, 100
Lestes viridis (Vander Linden, 1825)		I, III, IV	(hom)	L-TL, r, ♦-LC	5 109, 100
Platycnemididae					
Platycnemis pennipes (Pallas, 1771)	1, 2, 3, 4	I, III, IV	(wces)	L-TL	+++
Coenagrionidae					
Coenagrion pulchellum (Vander Linden, 1820)		I, III, IV	(wes)	L-TL	5, 24, 98, 99, 100, 101
Enallagma cyathigerum (Charpentier, 1840)		I, III, IV	(h)	L-TL	5, 99, 100, 101
Ischnura elegans (Vander Linden, 1820)	(4)	I, III, IV	(po)	L-TL	5, 158, 55, 109, 98, 99, 100, 101, 110
Ischnura pumilio (Charpentier, 1825)		I, III, IV	(wcp, wcpo)	L-TL	5, 109, 98, 99, 100, 101
Aeshnidae					

Table 1. Continued

Taxa	Localities (stations)	Habitats	Distribution	Ecological data	References
Anax imperator Leach, 1815		I, III, IV	(wppt)	L-TL, ■-NE-DD-VU, ♦-LC	5, 50, 98, 99, 100, 101, 109
Anax parthenope (Selys, 1839)		I, III, IV	(ptsp)	L-TL, r	5, 99, 100, 101, 109
Hemianax ephippiger (Burmeister, 1839)		I, III, IV	(ptm)	L-TL, r	5, 24, 109, 99, 101
Aeshna isoceles (Müller, 1767)		I, III, IV	(hom, ? wp)	L-TL	5, 55, 99, 110, 109
Aeshna mixta Latreille, 1805		I, III, IV	(tpo)	L-TL	5, 98, 100, 101, 110
Libellulidae					
Libellula fulva Müller, 1764		I, III, IV	(wesa)	L-TL, r	5, 99, 100, 101, 109
Orthetrum albistylum (Sélys, 1848)		I, III, IV	(tp)	L-TL	5, 98, 99, 100, 101
Orthetrum cancellatum (Linnaeus, 1758)		I, II, III, IV	(wp)	L-TL, 13‰	5, 24, 98, 99, 100, 101
Crocothemis erythraea (Brullé, 1832)		I, III, IV	(ptmca)	L-TL	5, 100, 101, 102, 110
Sympetrum fonscolombii (Sélys, 1840)		I, III, IV	(ptm, ptsp)	L-TL	5, 99, 100, 101
Sympetrum meridionale (Sélys, 1841)		I, III, IV	(mca, omca)	L-TL	5, 24, 55, 98, 99, 100, 101, 110
Sympetrum pedemontanum (Allioni, 1766)		I, III, IV	(tp, ? dp)	L-TL	99, 100
Sympetrum sanguineum (Müller, 1764)		I, III, IV	(wp)	L-TL	99, 100
Sympetrum striolatum (Charpentier, 1840)		I, III, IV	(tp)	L-TL, eh	5, 55, 98, 99, 100, 101, 110
Sympetrum vulgatum (Linnaeus, 1758)		I, III, IV	(ewca)	L-TL, ♦-LC	99, 100, 101
Heteroptera					
Corixidae					
Corixa panzeri Fieber 1848	1, 4	I, II, IV	(hom)	L-TL, sp, eu	+++
Hesperocorixa linnaei (Fieber 1848)	1	I, II, IV	(dp)	L-TL, sp, eu	+++
Sigara mayri (Fieber, 1860)	1, 3, 4, 5	I, II, IV	(em)	L-TL, sp, ha-34‰	+++
Sigara striata (Linnaeus, 1758)	1	I, II, IV	(tp, ? hop)	L-TL, sp, hs-3.4‰	+++
Notonectidae					
Notonecta glauca Linnaeus, 1758	1, 3, 4	I, II, IV	(hes, ? hop)	L-TL, sp, eu	5, 91, 93, 109
Naucoridae					
Ilyocoris cimicoides (Linnaeus, 1758)	1, 3, (4)		(tp)	L-TL, sp, eu	101, 158
Miridae					
Phytocoris insignis Reuter, 1876		II, IV	(e)	T, sp, ha	71, 106
Lygus italicus Wagner, 1950		II, IV	(atm)	T, sp, ha	71, 106
Compsidolon pumilum (Jakovlev, 1876)		II, IV	(hom)	T, sp, ha	71, 106
Saldidae					
Chartoscirta longicornis (Jakovlev, 1882)		II, IV	(pm)	T, sp, ha	71, 106

Table 1. Continued

Taxa	Localities (stations)	Habitats	Distribution	Ecological data	References
Lygaeidae					
Peritrechus meridionalis Puton, 1877		II, IV	(hom)	T, sp, ha	71
Coleoptera					
Dytiscidae					
Hygrotus lernaeus (Schaum, 1857)		I	(hom)	L-TL, ha, sw	62, 80, 156
Hydrophilidae					
Enochrus bicolor (Fabricius, 1792)		I	(hop, ? h)	L-TL, sw, eu	32, 80
Hydraenidae					
Ochthebius marinus (Paykull, 1798)		I	(h)	L-TL, ha, sw, eu, sp	32, 63, 80, 156
Trichoptera					
Hydroptilidae					
Agraylea multipunctata Curtis 1834	(4)	I			158
Diptera					
Chironomidae					
Chironomus aprilinus Meigen, 1818	(1), (2,) (3), (4), 5, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12a, 14, 15, 17	I	(wcp)	M-B-TL, 12‰, l-sp	31, 55, 105, 156, 158
Chironomus plumosus (Linnaeus, 1758)	(4)	I	(hno)	L-TL, 0-9‰, sw, sp	31, 41, 55, 105, 145, 154, 156, 158, 159
Chironomus riparius Meigen, 1804	2, 3, 5, 13, 11, 17, 18	I	(hn)	L-TL, 0-16‰, sw, sp	5, 32, 40, 91, 141, 145, 154, 156, 159
Chironomus salinarius Kieffer, 1915	(3), (4), 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 12a, 14, 15, 16	I	(wcp)	M-TL, 15-60‰, sw, sp	5, 31, 40, 55, 91, 110, 111, 145, 154, 158, 159
Chironomus valkanovi Michailova, 1974		I	(Ep)	M-TL, 60‰, sw	106, 111, 112, 160
Cryptochironomus defectus (Kieffer, 1913)	(4)	I	(pa)	L-TL, 2‰, sw	40, 141, 156, 158
Glyptotendipes cauliginellus (Kieffer, 1913)	(1, 3)	I	(po)	L-TL, 2‰, sw	40, 55, 141, 159
Polypedilum nubifer (Skuse, 1889)	2, 3	I	(poa)	L-TL, 1.5‰, l, ph	5, 41, 91, 105, 156
Ephydridae					
Ephydra attica Becker, 1896	5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12a	II, III, IV	(dp, ? mca)	TL, 60‰, sl-l-sp	17, 26, 32, 105
Ephydra bivittata Loew, 1860		II, III, IV	(hom)	TL, l-sp, ha, r	18, 26, 105
Ephydra flavipes (Macquart, 1843)		II, III, IV	(ptm, ? atm)	TL, l-sp, ha	26
Ephydra murina Wirth, 1975	5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12a	II, III, IV	(cseeit)	TL, 60‰, sl-l-sp	26, 32, 156
Ephydra riparia Fallén, 1813	5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12a	II, III, IV	(h)	TL, 60-80‰, l	17, 26, 106
Schema acrosticale (Becker, 1903)		II, III, IV	(wp)	TL, ha	26
Glenanthe nigripes Czerny, 1909		II, III, IV	(nm)	TL, ha, r	26, 16, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 25, 27
MOLLUSCA					

Table 1. Continued

Taxa	Localities (stations)	Habitats	Distribution	Ecological data	References
Gastropoda					
Sorbeoconcha					
Cerithiidae					
Bittium reticulatum (da Costa, 1778)	5, 17	I	clmm	M, bt, eb, ps, ps-s, pe	+++
Hypsogastropoda					
Hydrobiidae					
Ecrobia ventrosa (Montagu, 1803)	1, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 12a, 16, 17, (1), (2), (3), (4)	I	clm	B, bt, eh-60‰, ep-mb, sw, ro, ph, pe, zc	5, 31, 56, 76, 91, 105, 133, 154, 156, 158
Rissoidae					
Rissoa splendida Eichwald, 1830	5, 17	I	m, hom	M, bt, sep, zc, ph, ro	+++
Muricidae					
Rapana venosa (Valenciennes, 1846)	(3), ? 14	I	j, aminp, i	M, bt, mb-eb, eu, is	75, 105, 157
Nassariidae					
Cyclope neritea (Linnaeus, 1758)	(3)	I	lm	M, bt, mb, ps-pe	158
Basommatophora					
Acroloxidae					
Acroloxus lacustris (Linnaeus, 1758)	3	I	(wes, ? hoes)	L, bt, ph, sw, ♦-LC	+++
Planorbidae					
Planorbis carinatus O. F. Müller, 1774	1	I	(wes, ? h)	L, bt, sw, ph, pe, r, ♦-LC	5, 91, 108, 109
Planorbis planorbis (Linnaeus, 1758)	1, 2, (4), 12	I	(h)	L, bt, 2‰, sw, ph, pe, ♦-LC	5, 6, 31, 91, 109, 156, 158
Planorbarius corneus (Linnaeus, 1758)	1	I	(wces)	L, 5‰, sw, po, α-β, ♦-LC	5, 6, 91, 133, 156
Physidae					
Physella acuta (Draparnaud, 1805)	1, 2, 3, 4	I, II	(na, sk, i)	L, bt, eu, pe, ph, po, sw, tx, α-β, is, ♦-LC	5, 6, 56, 91, 108, 110
Bivalvia					
Arcoida					
Arcidae					
Anadara kagoshimensis (Tokunaga, 1906)	6, 14	I, II	miwp, i	M, bt, ep, ps, s, sg, is	+++
Mytiloida					
Mytilidae					
Mytilus galloprovincialis Lamarck, 1819	17	I, II	eamp	M, bt, eb, lt, s, s-ps	+++
Mytilaster lineatus (Gmelin, 1791)	5, 6, 17	I, II	lm	M, bt, 5‰, sep, lt-slc	+++
Ostreoida					

Table 1. Continued

Taxa	Localities (stations)	Habitats	Distribution	Ecological data	References
Pectinidae					
Flexopecten glaber (Linnaeus, 1758)	17	I, II	lm	M, bt, sep, ps, ps-s	+++
Ostreidae					
Ostrea edulis Linnaeus, 1758	17	I, II	anamnep, i	M, bt, sep, ro, ■-EN, VU	+++
Veneroida					
Cardiidae					
Cerastoderma glaucum (Poiret, 1789)	(1), (2,) (3), 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 12a, 16	I, II	clm	M, bt, eh-3.9‰, eb, ps, ps-s, pe	5, 31, 38, 91, 105, 131, 154, 156, 158
Tellinidae					
Tellina tenuis da Costa, 1778		I, II	clm	M, bt, sep, ps, ps-s	31, 38, 105, 156
Semelidae					
Abra segmentum (Récluz, 1843)	(3), 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 12a, 15, 16	I, II	lm	M, bt, eh-6-60‰, ep, et, pe, ps-s	5, 31, 58, 91, 105, 154, 156, 158
Myoida					
Myidae					
Mya arenaria Linnaeus, 1758	5, 17	I, II	cbm, i	M, bt, ep, ps, ps-s, is	+++

species diversity, prevail. They are connected with the typical for the sea coasts natural habitats, optimum for the development of their representatives and are poorly presented in the interior. The Cosmopolitan (18.1%), Subcosmopolitan (8.6%) and Holarctic (7.6%) species are the most numerous. The second type (44.8%) combine Palaearctic (20.0%), Eurosiberian (9.5%) and Mediterranean (15.2%) taxa. The Transpalaearctic (6.7%) and Holomediterranean (7.6%) forms are the most numerous. The Mediterranean group is better presented in terrestrial forms and poorly presented in freshwater species. Endemic species have not been found. The specific conditions along the coast do not favor the formation of endemic taxa which often are newly described forms or rare species with unclear distribution.

Of the benthic forms, *Cerastoderma glaucum* [density of 3234 ind/m^2 (maximum – 134376 ind/m^2) and biomass of 338.7 g/m^2 (Cvetkov, 1958)], *Ecrobia ventrosa* [from 6924-10000 ind/m^2 (Gecheva et al., 2013) to 19800 ind/m^2 (Cvetkov, 1958)], *Abra segmentum* and *Cyprideis torosa* [77440 ind/m^2 and biomass 13.9 g/m^2 (Cvetkov, 1958)] are permanent dominants. Along the coast of most basins the shells of *Cerastoderma glaucum* (Celtic-Lusitanian-Mediterranean species) form large aggregations (Fig. 2, 3). There is a lack of the Mediterranean species *Gammarus subtypicus* [698-1863 ind/m^2 (Gecheva et al, 2013)] and *G. aequicauda* [1600 ind/m^2 (Andreev, 1997, 2003; Kovachev, 1993)] in the basins with salinity over 90‰. The species *Corophium volutator* (Atlantic-Pacific) is a mass species in all seasons (lacking in the basins with high salinity) and is one of the most adapted inhabitants of the saltpans. The marine isopods *Idotea balthica* (Atlantic-Mediterranean) and *Sphaeroma serratum* (Atlantic-Indian-Pacific) are persistent species but with limited amounts. High numbers reaches the cosmopolitan *Acartia clausi* [130000 ind/m^3 (Vassilev, 1994)].

The shrimps found in the Atanasovsko Lake – *Crangon crangon* (established in station 4), *Palaemon elegans* and the rare species *Palaemon serratus* (collected in station 17) are not accepted as permanent inhabitants. They are related to the coastal marine communities, rich in macrophytes and probably have entered the lake with the invading marine waters. Shells of several marine molluscs species (*Bittium reticulatum*, *Rissoa splendida*, *Mytilaster lineatus*, *Mytilus galloprovincialis*, *Flexopecten glaber*, *Ostrea edulis* and *Mya arenaria*) are often found in the canal (station 17) through which the water enters from the

Table 2. Zoogeographical characteristic of the marine and marine-brackish fauna of the Atanasovsko Lake

Zoogeographical scheme of the used categories and main taxa	Total	Benthos	Plankton	Marine	Brackish
COSMOPOLITAN TYPE	**13 (23.2)**	**8 (19.5)**	**4 (17.4)**	**11 (22.4)**	**3 (15.8)**
Arctic-Antarctic-Atlantic-Indian-Pacific	**4 (7.1)**	**2 (4.9)**	**2 (8.7)**	**4 (8.2)**	**1 (5.3)**
Cosmopolitan	3	2	1	3	1
Arctic-Atlantic-Mediterranean-Indo-Pacific	1		1	1	
Atlantic-Indian-Pacific	**9 (16.1)**	**7 (17.1)**	**2 (8.7)**	**8 (16.3)**	**2 (10.5)**
Hol- and East Atlantic-Indian-Pacific	**8 (14.3)**	**6 (14.6)**	**2 (8.7)**	**8 (16.3)**	**2 (10.5)**
Atlantic-Mediterranean-Indo-Pacific	4	3	1	4	
Atlantic-Mediterranean-Indo-West Pacific	1		1	1	1
Atlantic-Mediterranean-Indo-Southwest Pacific	1	1		1	
Atlantic-Mediterranean-Indo-New Zealand	1	1		1	1
Atlantic-Mediterranean-Indo-North Pacific	1	1		1	
Tropical and Subtropical Atlantic-Indian-Pacific	**1 (1.8)**	**1 (2.4)**			
Mediterranean-Indo-West Pacific	1	1		1	
ATLANTIC-INDIAN TYPE	**2 (3.6)**	**1 (2.4)**	**1 (4.3)**	**2 (4.1)**	
Atlantic-Indian	**2 (3.6)**	**1 (2.4)**	**1 (4.3)**	**2 (4.1)**	
Tropical and Subtropical Atlantic-Indian	**1 (1.8)**		**1 (4.3)**	**1 (2.0)**	
Mediterranean-Red Sea	1		1	1	
East and Northeast Atlantic-Indian	**1 (1.8)**	**1 (2.4)**		**1 (2.0)**	
East Atlantic-Mediterranean-Red Sea	1	1		1	
ATLANTIC-PACIFIC TYPE	**11 (19.6)**	**5 (12.2)**	**7 (30.4)**	**8 (16.3)**	**6 (31.6)**
Arctic-Antarctic-Atlantic-Pacific	**2 (3.6)**	**1 (2.4)**	**1 (4.3)**	**1 (2.0)**	**1 (5.3)**
Arctic-North Atlantic-Mediterranean-North Pacific	1		1		1
Arctic-North Atlantic-Mediterranean-Northeast Pacific	1	1		1	
Atlantic-Pacific	**9 (16.1)**	**4 (9.7)**	**6 (26.1)**	**7 (12.3)**	**5 (26.3)**
Hol- and North Atlantic-Pacific	**1 (1.8)**		**1 (4.3)**		**1 (5.3)**
Atlantic-Mediterranean-North Pacific	1		1		1
North Atlantic-Pacific	**2 (3.6)**	**1 (2.4)**	**1 (4.3)**	**1 (2.0)**	**1 (5.3)**
Northeast Atlantic-Mediterranean-Japonic	1		1		1
Circumboreal-Mediterranean	1	1		1	
North and South Atlantic-Pacific	**2 (3.6)**	**1 (2.4)**	**1 (4.3)**	**2 (4.1)**	**1 (5.3)**
North Atlantic-Mediterranean-Southwest Pacific	1	1		1	
North Atlantic-Mediterranean-New Zealand	1		1	1	1
Hol- and South Atlantic-Pacific	**3 (5.4)**	**1 (2.4)**	**3 (13.0)**	**3 (6.1)**	**2 (10.5)**
Atlantic-Mediterranean-New Zealand	2	1	2	2	1
Atlantic-Mediterranean-Southwest Pacific	1		1	1	1
East and West Atlantic-Pacific	**1 (1.8)**	**1 (2.4)**		**1 (2.3)**	
East Atlantic-Mediterranean-Pacific	1	1		1	
ATLANTIC TYPE	**37 (66.1)**	**26 (63.4)**	**11 (47.8)**	**27 (55.1)**	**10 (52.6)**
Arctic-Antarctic-Atlantic	**4 (7.1)**	**2 (4.9)**	**2 (8.7)**	**3 (6.1)**	**1 (5.3)**
Arctic-North Atlantic-Mediterranean	2	1	1	2	1
Arctic-Circumeuropean	1		1		
Circumeuropean	1	1		1	
Atlantic	**33 (58.9)**	**24 (58.5)**	**9 (39.1)**	**24 (48.9)**	**9 (47.4)**
Hol- and North Atlantic	**8 (14.3)**	**3 (7.3)**	**5 (21.7)**	**3 (6.1)**	**1 (5.3)**
Holatlantic-Mediterranean	5	1	4	1	
North Atlantic-Mediterranean	2	2		2	1
Boreal Atlantic-Mediterranean	1		1		
Tropical and Subtropical Atlantic	**9 (16.1)**	**7 (17.1)**	**2 (8.7)**	**7 (14.3)**	**3 (15.8)**
Lusitanian-Mediterranean	9	7	2	7	3
East and Northeast Atlantic	**13 (23.2)**	**11 (26.8)**	**2 (8.7)**	**11 (22.4)**	**5 (26.3)**
East Atlantic-Mediterranean	1	1		1	1
Celtic-Lusitanian-Mediterranean-Mauritanian	1	1		1	
Celtic-Lusitanian-Mediterranean	10	9	1	8	3
Celtic-Pontian-Caspian	1		1	1	1
Mediterranean-Pontian-Caspian	**3 (5.4)**	**3 (7.3)**		**3 (6.1)**	
Mediterranean	2	2		2	
Pontian	1	1		1	
Total	**56 (35.7)**	**41 (26.1)**	**23 (15.1)**	**49 (31.2)**	**19 (12.1)**

Table 3. Zoogeographical characteristic of the freshwater-brackish, freshwater and terrestrial fauna

Zoogeographical scheme of the used categories and main taxa	Total	Brackish	Freshwater	Terrestrial
Species distributed in Palaearctic and out of it	**55 (52.4)**	**16 (72.7)**	**49 (53.8)**	**18 (35.3)**
Northern type	**49 (46.7)**	**15 (68.2)**	**45 (49.5)**	**13 (25.5)**
Cosmopolitan	19	8	17	
Subcosmopolitan	9	6	8	
Holarctic-Neotropical-Oriental	1		1	1
Holarctic-Oriental-Australian	1		1	
Holarctic-Neotropical	1		1	1
Holarctic-Oriental	1		1	
Palearctic-Oriental-Australian	1		1	1
Palearctic-Afrotropical	1		1	1
Palearctic-Oriental	4		4	2
West Palearctic-Paleotropical	1		1	1
Transpalaearctic-Oriental	1		1	1
West Palearctic-Oriental	1		1	1
Holarctic	8	1	7	4
South type	**6 (5.7)**	**1 (4.5)**	**4 (4.4)**	**5 (9.8)**
Paleotropical-South Palearctic	1		1	1
Paleotropical-Mediterranean-Central Asian	1		1	1
Paleotropical-Mediterranean	3		2	3
Oriental-Mediterranean-Central Asian-Australian	1	1		
Species with Palaearctic distribution	**47(44.8)**	**5 (22.7)**	**41 (45.1)**	**33 (64.7)**
Palaearctic type	**21 (20.0)**		**19 (20.9)**	**17 (33.3)**
Holopalaearctic	1		1	1
Transpalaearctic	7		7	6
West and Central Palaearctic	4		4	4
West Palaearctic	4		3	4
Disjunct Palaearctic	3		2	1
European-Central Asian	1		1	
European-West Central Asian	1		1	1
Eurosiberian type	**10 (9.5)**	**1 (4.5)**	**11 (12.1)**	**4 (7.8)**
Holoeurosiberian	1		1	1
West and Central Eurosiberian	2		2	
West Eurosiberian-Anatolian	1		1	1
West Eurosiberian	3		3	1
European-Anatolian	1	1	1	
European	3	1	3	1
Mediterranean type	**16 (15.2)**	**4 (18.2)**	**11 (12.1)**	**12 (23.5)**
Mediterranean-Central Asian	1		1	1
Mediterranean-West Central Asian	1	1		
Northeast Mediterranean-Iran-Turanian	1		1	1
Central and Southeast European-Iran-Turanian	1			1
Holomediterranean	8	2	7	6
Atlantomediterranean	1		1	1
North Mediterranean	1			1
East Mediterranean	1		1	
Northeast Mediterranean	1	1		
Pontomediterranean	1		1	1
Pontian endemic	1			
Total	**105 (66.9)**	**22 (14.0)**	**91 (57.9)**	**51 (32.3)**

Fig. 2. Heaps of shells of *Cerastoderma glaucum* along the shores of the basins

Fig. 3. Heaps of shells of *Cerastoderma glaucum* and *Abra segmntum*

sea. The actinia *Actinothoe clavata* is also established in this canal.

Typical for the hyper-saline lakes [such as Atanasovsko Lake – from 30-60‰ to 100-250‰ (Ivanov et al., 1964)] are the halobionts of the genus *Artemia* – *A. parthenogenetica* (South Palaearctic-Oriental) and *Artemia salina* (Subcosmopolitan). In recent years the both species are reported from the Atanasovsko Lake and Pomorie Lake (Triantaphyllidis et al., 1998; Georgiev & Nikolov, 2010). *Artemia* is a problematic genus with an unclear taxonomic status of the part of the species. Some authors impugn the existence of *A. parthenogenetica* (Abatzopoulos et al., 2002; Asem et al., 2010). They accept that these are parthenogenetic populations of different species of the genus *Artemia*. These populations (known as *A. parthenogenetica*) have been established in other continents as well. After DNA analysis Munoz et al. (2010) bring closer the parthenogenetic *Artemia* from the Atanasovsko Lake to *Artemia urmiana* Günther, 1899 (endemic from the Urmia Lake in Iran). Usually *A. salina* develops in the spring and in early summer is displaced from *A. parthenogenetica*. In spring with the increasing of the water's temperature (20-22°C) and salinity (24-26‰), the quantity of *Artemia* increases (to 300-350 ind/l adults and 800-1000 ind/l juveniles) and reaches to 1800 ind/l adults and to 3000 ind/l juvenile forms in summer. It reaches to a high density – 3400 ind/l water (17 g/l) (Andreev, 1997, 2003) which is caused by the abundant phytoplankton blooming. Under the salinity of 250-260‰ *Artemia* maintain life processes (over 170-180‰ they are not propagated) and die under salinity of 340‰ (Caspers, 1952). *Artemia* is important for the salt producing due to the control of the phytoplankton's quantity (obviates the unfavourable effects of the algae *Dunaliella salina* Teodoresco, 1905) and purify the waters in the precrystallizers (Davis, 2000; Georgiev & Nikolov, 2010).

Alien immigrants. Lists of species, introduced in the Black Sea, have been published by several authors (Cvetkov & Marinov, 1986; Gomoiu & Scolka, 1996; Konsulov, 1998; Shadrin, 2000; Zaitsev & Öztürk, 2001; Gomoiu et al., 2002; Moncheva & Kamburska, 2002; Kamburska & Moncheva, 2003; Zaitsev et al., 2004; Konsulova & Stefanova, 2007; Todorova & Moncheva, 2013). Thirty-one invertebrate species are known from the Bulgarian Black Sea coast, occurring at different times. The presence of *Ficopomatus enigmaticus*, *Amphibalanus eburneus*, *Rapana venosa*, *Physella acuta*, *Anadara kagoshimensis* and *Mya arenaria* has been established in the Atanasovsko Lake (Table 4, Figure 4). The invasive species *Rapana venosa*[2], *Anadara kagoshimensis*[3] and *Mya arenaria*[4] have caused significant changes in the Black Sea communities (Cvetkov & Marinov, 1986; Marinov, 1990; Konsulova & Stefanova, 2007; Todorova & Moncheva, 2013). Their populations have a high density in the Burgas Bay in front of the Atanasovsko Lake. According to some experts alive specimens of *Rapana venosa* are not found in the lake. The large number of shells in the northeastern half of the southern part (beside the road) is because of the birds that carry them (to break the shells).

[2] The first specimen of ***Rapana venosa*** in the Bulgarian aquatory was found in 1956 in Varna Bay, near Cape Galata (Kaneva-Abadjieva, 1958). Development of this snail in the rocky sublittoral has a substantial impact on *Mytilus* and *Ostrea*, and in the sand

Table 4. Invasive invertebrate animals, established in the Atanasovsko Lake

Taxa	Finding of the species in Bulgaria	Donor region
Polychaeta		
Ficopomatus enigmaticus (Fauvel, 1923)	1935	Indian Ocean
Crustacea		
Amphibalanus eburneus Gould, 1841	1933	North America
Mollusca		
Rapana venosa (Valenciennes, 1846)	1956	Sea of Japan
Physella acuta (Draparnaud, 1805)	1927	North America
Anadara kagoshimensis (Tokunaga, 1906)	1982	Indian Ocean and Pacific Ocean
Mya arenaria Linnaeus, 1758	1973	Circumboreal

In the same part of the southern lake a relatively high density of *Anadara kagoshimensis*, which has a planktonic larval stage and enters with the inflow of seawater, is observed. This mussel is a eurythermal and euryhaline species that endures very low oxygen concentrations in the water due to the presence of hemoglobin in the haemolimph. Specimens with maximum dimensions are established. The mussel's shells were not found in the reserve but its presence in this part of the lake can be expected. The shells of *Mya arenaria* are established in the reserve (station 5), where the canal ends inside the lake. Probably the planktonic larvae of this mussel also penetrate with the invading seawater.

Conservation significanse. Of the invertebrate species from the Atanasovsko Lake, *Centropages ponticus*, *Anax imperator* and *Ostrea edulis* are included in the Black Sea Red Data Book (Table 5) and belong to the categories endangered (EN) and vulnerable (VU). There are differences in the levels of threat of the species in the separate Black Sea countries (Dumont et al., 1999). *Lestes viridis*, *Anax imperator*, *Sympetrum vulgatum*, *Acroloxus lacustris*, *Planorbis carinatus*, *Planorbis*

sublittoral – on *Chamelea gallina*. The great eurybiontness, high fecundity and lack of competitors allowed this predator to reach mass development in the Black Sea and aroused discussion for eventual measures for a struggle with it. In a single trawling, up to 1500 specimens have been caught, and in some regions between Balchik and Kavarna the entire bottom was covered with Rapa whelks. Very high numbers was observed in Byala, in the region of Cape Cherni Nos (Klissurov, 2008). During the last 20 years, the snail was gathering for food with all possible means. After conquest of the Black Sea the species penetrated the Aegean, Adriatic and Mediterranean Seas, Atlantic coast of France, North Sea, East coast of USA, the mouth of the Rio de la Plata River between Uruguay and Argentina and around New Zealand. The way how the species was transported in the Black Sea is unclear. *R. venosa* is an eurythermal and euryhaline species that develops in the coastal zone on solid substrate and sandy and silty bottom at a depth to 30-40 m. The snail withstands temperature changes (from 0 to 30°C), water pollution and reduced oxygen content. There is a huge fertility (a snail delayed approximately 220000 eggs) which compensates its exploitation by man. It lives about 10 years. There are no precise data on the population of Rapa on the Bulgarian coast (Konsulov & Konsulova, 1993, 1998; Konsulov, 1998).

[3] The first specimens of ***Anadara kagoshimensis*** for the Bulgarian coast were found in 1982 in Varna Bay (Marinov et al., 1983; Kaneva-Abadjieva & Marinov, 1984). Much later, a high density of the species has been found in Burgas Bay (up to 400 specimens/m^2 and biomass 4280 g/m^2). This mussel is a eurythermal and euryhaline species that endures very low oxygen concentrations in the water due to the presence of hemoglobin in the haemolimph. It has a long life cycle and low coefficient of mortality. In a short time, *A. kagoshimensis* became a significant element of psammo- and pelophilous zoocenoses, and started to displace some local species. Thus the „*Chamelea gallina*" group in front of Balchik, Varna and Burgas transforms into „*A. kagoshimensis*" group. The distribution of this species in the Bulgarian part of the Black Sea is restricted from Balchik to the south part of Burgas Bay (Cvetkov & Marinov, 1986; Marinov, 1990; Konsulov, 1998).

[4] ***Mya arenaria*** has been first reported for the Bulgarian coast in the Bay of Burgas in 1973 (Kaneva-Abadjieva, 1974). The mussel inhabits the sandy sublittoral and reaches the wash zone. It has a high ecological plasticity and easy endures variations of the salinity and temperature and oxygen deficiency. It reaches a high density (over 300-400 to 4862 specimens/m^2) in the bays in front of the river mouths. *M. arenaria* is found along the beaches all over the Bulgarian coast but the greatest number of it occurs in front of Durankulak and Albena, in the Varna Bay, Varna Lake, at the influx of the Kamchiya River and Burgas Bay (Stoykov, 1983; Cvetkov & Marinov, 1986; Marinov, 1990). Spawning by eggs thrown straight into the water during the summer months (rarely re-spawning in autumn). From fertilized eggs planktonic larvae develop which 5-6 days after egg hatching convert to mussels. In the 1970s, this mussel is a dominant species in the Romanian coastal zone as 4-5 years after its appearance reaches biomass 16 kg/m^2 and numbers more than 8000 ind/m^2 (Gomoiu & Porumb, 1969). In many areas of the Black Sea shelf *M. arenaria* is a dominant species in new zoocenosis, called her name.

Table 5. Conservation status of the invertebrate animals of the Atanasovsko Lake

Taxa	Black Sea Red Data Book	Ecological data, European and IUCN Red List	Distribution
Centropages ponticus Karavaev, 1895	EN	M, p	Mediterranean-Red Sea
Lestes viridis (Vander Linden, 1825)		L-TL, r, LC	West Palearctic
Anax imperator Leach, 1815	NE, DD, VU	L-TL, LC	West Palearctic-Paleotropical
Sympetrum vulgatum (Linnaeus, 1758)		L-TL, LC	European-West Central Asian
Acroloxus lacustris (Linnaeus, 1758)		L, bt, ph, sw, LC	West Eurosiberian
Planorbis carinatus O. F. Müller, 1774		L, bt, sw, ph, pe, r, LC	West Eurosiberian, ? Holarctic
Planorbis planorbis (Linnaeus, 1758)		L, bt, 2‰, sw, ph, pe, LC	Holarctic
Planorbarius corneus (Linnaeus, 1758)		L, 5‰, sw, po, α-β, LC	West and Central Eurosiberian
Physella acuta (Draparnaud, 1805)		L, bt, pe, tx, α-β, is, LC	Subcosmopolitan, introduced species
Ostrea edulis Linnaeus, 1758	EN, VU	M, bt, sep, ro	North Atlantic-Mediterranean

planorbis, *Planorbarius corneus* and *Physella acuta* belong to the European and IUCN Red Data Lists, from the categories endangered (EN), vulnerable (VU) and least concern (LC). The last category includes the North American invasive species *Physella acuta*, which until recently was considered South European taxon. A total of 8 rare species have been established (*Palaemon serratus*, *Lestes viridis*, *Anax parthenope*, *Hemianax ephippiger*, *Libellula fulva*, *Ephydra bivittata*, *Glenanthe nigripes* and *Planorbis carinatus*). One Black Sea endemic (*Chironomus valkanovi*) has been recorded and relict forms are not known. The two protected areas (maintained reserve and natural monument) are important for the conservation of these species populations along the Bulgarian Black Sea coast.

Fig. 4. Shells of *Ecrobia ventrosa*, *Anadara kagoshimensis* and *Abra segmntum* in the south part of the lake, near the road to Pomorie

References

Abatzopoulos T., Beardmore J., Clegg J., Sorgeloos P. 2002. *Artemia*: basic and applied biology. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, 171- 224. [1]

Abbott R., Dance R. 1991. Compendium of Seashells. Charles Letts & Co, London, 411 p. [2]

Andreev S. 1997. Brine shrimp (*Artemia salina*) in the Atanasovsko Lake. – In: Michev T. (ed.). Ecology and conservation of Atanasovsko Lake nature reserve. Collection of final scientific reports of experts, Bulgarian-Swiss Biodiversity Conservation Programme, Sofia, 41-47. [3]

Andreev S. 2003. Invertebrate animals. – In: Michev T. (ed.). 2003. Management Plan of the Atanasovsko Lake. Ministry of Environment and Water & Bulgarian-Swiss Biodiversity Conservation Programme, Sofia, 24-27. Annex 1, 72-75. [5]

Angelov A. 2000. Mollusca (Gastropoda et Bivalvia) aquae dulcis. – In: Catalogus faunae bulgaricae. **4**. Pensoft & Backhuys Publishers BV, Sofia & Leiden, 57 p. [6]

Apostolov A. 1970. Katalog der Harpacticoidenfauna Bulgariens. – Zoologischer Anzeiger, **184** (5/6): 412-427. [7]

Apostolov A. 1971. Recherches sur la systématique et la distribution de Copepodes harpacticoides de la côte bulgare. – Zoologischer Anzeiger, **186** (5/6): 337-347. [8]

Apostolov A. 1973. Harpacticoides des eaux saumâtres et des étangs côtières. – Zoologischer Anzeiger, **191** (3/4): 281-294. [9]

Apostolov A., Marinov T. 1988. Fauna bulgarica. **18**. Copepoda, Harpacticoida. Bulgarian Academy of Sciences Publishing House, Sofia. 384 p. (in Bulgarian). [10]

Asem A., Rastegar-Pouyani N., De Los Rios-Escalante P. 2010. The genus *Artemia* Leach, 1819 (Crustacea: Branchiopoda). I. True and false taxonomic descriptions. – Latin American Journal of Aquatic Research, **38** (3): 501-506. [11]

Băcescu M. 1948. Donneés sur la faune carcinologique de la Mer Noire le long de la côte bulgare. – Arbeiten aus der Biologischen Meeresstation in Varna, **14**: 1-24. [12]

Băcescu M. 1967. Fauna Republicii Socialiste Romania. **4** (9). Decapoda, Crustacea. Editura Academiei Republicii Populare Romîne, Bucuresti, 351 p. [13]

Băcescu M., Dimitrescu M., Manea V., Por F. and Mayer R. 1957. Les sables à *Corbulomya* (*Aloides*) *maeotica* Mill., base trophique de prèmier ordre pour les poissons de la Mer Noire. – Travaux du Museum National d'histoire Naturelle "G. Antipa", **1**: 305-373. [14]

Bănărescu P. 1990. Zoogeography of Fresh Waters. 1. General Distribution and Dispersal of Freshwater Animals. Aula-Verlag, Wiesbaden, 511 p. [15]

Beshovski V. 1964a. Diptera aus dem litoralen Gebiet der bulgarischen Schwarzmeerküste. – Bulletin de l'Institut de pisciculture et de pêcherie (Varna), **4**: 91-98. [16]

Beshovski V. 1964b. Beitrag zum Studium der halobionten und halophilen Diptera Brachycera vom Bulgarischen Küstenbereich des Schwarzen Meeres. – Zoologischer Anzeiger, **172** (4): 261-264. [17]

Beschovski V. 1966. Unbekannte Ephydridae (Dipt.) in der Fauna Bulgariens. – Zoologischer Anzeiger, **176**: 270-276. [18]

Beshovski V. 1972. Ecologic investigations on the representatives of Diptera-Brachycera from the salt biotops along the Bulgarian Seaside. I. Dipteral fauna from the cliffs. – Bulletin de l'Institut de zoologie et musée, **35**: 5-21. [19]

Beshovski V. 1973. Ökologische Untersuchungen über Diptera, Brachycera Vertreter aus den salzigen Biotopen des bulgarischen Schwarzmeerstrands. III. Die Diptera-Fauna des von Wellen überfluteten sandigen Strandes. – Bulletin de l'Institut de zoologie et musée, **38**: 195-230. [20]

Beshovski V. 1975a. The Black Sea coast inundated by waves and its Dipterous fauna (Diptera-Brachycera). – Hydrobiology, **2**: 3-18. [21]

Beschovski V. 1975b. Ökologische Untersuchungen über Vertreter von Diptera Brachycera von den Salzbiotopen der bulgarischen Schwarzmeerküste. – Ecology, **1**: 64-74. [22]

Beschovski V. 1976. Diptera-Brachycera in the dunes along the Bulgarian Black Sea coast. – In: Terrestrial fauna of Bulgaria. Materials. Bulgarian Academy of Sciences Publishing House, Sofia, 35-59. [23]

Beshovski V. 1994. Fauna bulgarica. **23**. Insecta, Odonata. Sofia, Bulgarian Academy of Sciences Publishing House. 373 p. (In Bulgarian with English summary). [24]

Beshovski V. 1996. Qualitative composition and distribution of the Ephydridae species (Diptera) on the moist zones of the Shablenska like system. – Acta entomologica bulgarica, **1**: 16-20. [25]

Beshovski V. 2009. Fauna bulgarica. **28**. Insecta: Diptera: Ephydridae, Tethinidae, Canacidae. Editio Academica "Professor Marin Drinov", Sofia, 423 p. (In Bulgarian with English summary). [26]

Beschovski V., Zatwarnicki T. 2002. Faunstic Review of the Subfamily Gymnomyzinae (Insecta: Diptera: Ephydridae) in Bulgaria with Some Data from Other European Countries. – Acta zoologica bulgarica **53** (3): 3-18. [27]

Borcea I. 1931. Nouvelles contributions à l'étude dela faune bentique dans la Mer Noire près du littoral roumain. – Annales scientifiques de l'Université de Jassy, **16**: 655-750. [28]

Bruyne R. 2003. The complete encyclopedia of shells. Rebo, Lisse, 336 p. [29]

Bulgurkov K. 1938. Some freshwater and marine Decapoda drom the Varna and Sozopol. – Arbeiten aus der Biologischen Meeresstation in Varna, **7**: 83-116. [30]

Caspers H. 1951a. Quantitative Untersuchungen über die Bodentierwelt des Schwarzen Meeres im bulgarischen Küstenbereich. – Archiv für Hydrobiologie, **45** (1-2): 1-192. [31]

Caspers H. 1951b. Biozönotische Untersuchungen über die Strandarthropoden im bulgarischen Küstenbereich des Schwarzen Meeres. – Hydrobiologia, den Haag, **3** (2): 131-193. [32]

Caspers H. 1952. Untersuchungen über die Tierwelt von Meeressalinen an der bulgarischen Küste des Schwarzen Meeres. – Zoologischer Anzeiger, **148** (5/8): 243-259. [33]

Černosvitov L. 1935. Über einige Oligochaeten aus dem See- und Brackwasser Bulgariens. – Mitteilungen aus den Königl. Naturwissenschaftlichen Instituten in Sofia, **8**: 186-189. [34]

Černosvitov L. 1937. Die Oligochaetenfauna Bulgariens. – Mitteilungen aus den Königl. Naturwissenschaftlichen Instituten in Sofia, **10**: 69-92. [35]

Chichkoff, G. 1907. Contribution à l'étude de la faune de la Mer Noire. Halacaridae des côtes bulgares. – Archives de zoologie expérimentale et générale, 4-e sér., **7** (6): 247-268. [36]

Chichkoff, G. 1908. Materials to the study of the Fauna of Bulgaria. I. Free-living Copepoda. – Annuaire de l'Université de Sofia. Faculté physico-mathématique, **3-4**: 300-350. [37]

Chichkoff, G. 1912. Contribution à l'étude de la faune de la Mer Noire. Animaux récoltés sur les côtes bulgares. – Archives de zoologie expérimentale et générale, 5e sér., **10** (2): 29-39. [38]

Cihodaru M. 1937. Notes sur quelques Isopodes du littoral roumain de la Mer Noire. – Annales scientifiques de l'Université de Jassy, **23**: 256-260. [39]

Cvetkov L. 1955a. Die Chironomidenfauna der Bulgarischen Schwarzmeerseen. – Bulletin de l'Institut zoologique de l'Academie des sciences de Bulgarie, **4-5**: 215-249. [40]

Cvetkov L. 1955b. Untersuchungen über das Futter der Fische im Beloslavsko-See. – Bulletin de l'Institut zoologique de l'Academie des sciences de Bulgarie, **4-5**: 329-352. [41]

Cvetkov L. 1958. Investigations into the microbenthos of the Bulgarian Black Sea lakes. – Bulletin de l'Institut zoologique de l'Academie des sciences de Bulgarie, **7**: 219-250. [42]

Cvetkov L. 1960. *Branchinella spinosa* (M. Edwards) in Bulgaria. – Bulletin de l'Institut zoologique de l'Academie des sciences de Bulgarie, **9**: 397-398. [43]

Cvetkov L., Gruncharova T. 1979. Fouling in the liman of the Ropotamo River. III. Composition and quantitative development of the zoocenosis. – Hydrobiology, **8**: 26-43.[44]

Cvetkov L., Marinov T. 1986. Faunistic enrichment of the Black Sea and changes in its benthic ecosystems. – Hydrobiology (Sofia), **27**: 3-20. [45]

Czapic A. 1952a. Die Infusorien und Rotatorien des Stalin-Sees. – Arbeiten aus der Biologischen Meeresstation in Varna, **17**: 67-72. [46]

Czapic A. 1952b. Unterzuchungen über die Lithotelmen der bulgarischen schwarz-Meerküste. – Arbeiten aus der Biologischen Meeresstation in Varna, **17**: 73-82. [47]

Dimitrov P., Michova E. and Peichev V. 1998. Palaeooceanological reconstruction in the West Back sea part during the Quaternary. – Institute of Oceanology, **2**: 127-139. [48]

Drensky P. 1947. Synopsis and distribution of freshwater Mollusca in Bulgaria. – Annuaire de l'Université de Sofia. Faculté physico-mathématique, **43** (3): 33-54. [49]

Dumont H., Mamaev V., Zaitsev Y. 1999 (Eds.): Black Sea Red Data Book. UNOPS, New York, 413 p. [50]

Earle S., Glover L. 2009. Ocean an illustrated atlas. National Geographic, Washington, 352 p. [51]

Elder D., Pernetta J. 1991. The Random House atlas of the oceans. IUCN, Random House, New York, 200 p. [52]

Evlogiev Y. 2009. Pliocene surface and high Quaternary terraces in the Batova River valley, Northeast Bulgaria. – Review of the Bulgarian Geological Society, **70** (1-3): 91-101. [53]

Gecheva G., Belkinova D., Varadinova E., Mihov S. 2013. Developing a methodology for monitoring in the protected area Atanasovsko Lake. Project LIFE11 NAT/BG000362 – Emergency measures for recovery and long-term conservation of the coastal lagoon Atanasovsko Lake. Final Report. Bulgarian Biodirversity Foundation and Bulgarian Society for the Protection of Birds. Burgas, 63 p. [54]

Georgiev B., Nikolov P. 2010. Invertebrates in the Pomorie Wetland. – In: Collection with reports Pomorie Lake region (Protected Site "Pomorie Lake", Ramsar Site, NATURA 2000 sites "Pomorie" BG 0000620 and "Pomorie Lake" BG 0000152), 72-87. (In Bulgarian). [55]

Georgiev D. 2012. The freshwater snails (Mollusca: Gastropoda) in Bulgaria. Dr. Sci. thesis, Plovdiv University Paisij Hilendarski, Faculty of Biology, Plovdiv, 420 p. (In Bulgarian). [56]

Golikov A. 1982. On principles of regionalization and unification of terminology in marine biogeography. – In: Kusakin O. (Ed.): Marine Biogeography, Its Subject, Methods, and Principles of Regionalization. Nauka, Moscow, 94-98. [57]

Golikov A., Starobogatov Y. 1968. Zoogeographical characteristics of the gastropod mollusks of Black and Azov Seas. – In: Biological Studies of the Black Sea and Its Fishery Resources. Moscow, Nauka, 70-83. [58]

Golikov A., Starobogatov Y. 1972. Class Gastropoda. – In: Mordukhay-Boltovskogo F. (Ed.): The Keys to the Fauna of Black and Azov Seas. **3**. Naukova dumka, Kiev, 65-166. [59]

Gomoiu M., Skolka M. 1996. Changements recents dans la biodiversite de la mer Noire dus aux immigrants. GEO-ECO-MARINE, RCGGM, Danube Delta – Black Sea System under Global Changes Impacts, Bucharest – Constanta, 49-65. [60]

Gomoiu M., Alexandrov B., Shadrin N., Zaitsev Y. 2002. The Black Sea – a recipient, donor and transit area for alien species. – In: Geppäkaki E., Gellasch S. and Olonin S. (Eds.): Invasive aquatic species of Europe. Distribution, impacts and management. Kluwer Academic publishers, Dordrecht, 341-350. [61]

Guéorguiev V. 1987. Fauna bulgarica. **17**. Coleoptera, Hydrocanthares. Bulgarian Academy of Sciences Publishing House, Sofia, 161 p. (In Bulgarian). [62]

Guéorguiev V. 1991. Contribution to the study of family Hydrophilidae (Coleoptera) in Bulgaria. – Acta zoologica bulgarica, **42**: 66-69. [63]

Guryanova Ye. 1964. Zoogeographic regionalization of the benthic fauna of the World Ocean. – In: Physico-geographical Atlas of the World, Moscow, Map 68 B, 291-292. [64]

Hook P. 2008. A concise guide to the seashore. Parragon, Melbourne, 256 p. [65]

Hubenov Z. 2005. Malacofaunistic diversity of Bulgaria. – In: Petrova, A. (Ed.): Current state of Bulgarian biodiversity – prblems and perspectives. Bulgarian Bioplatform, Drakon, Sofia, 199-246. (In Bulgarian with English summary). [66]

Hubenov Z. 2007a. Fauna and zoogeography of marine, freshwater, and terrestrial mollusks (Mollusca) in Bulgaria. – In: Fet, V., A. Popov (Eds.): Biogeography and ecology of Bulgaria. Springer, Dodrecht, 141-198. [67]

Hubenov Z. 2007b. Faunistic review, distribution and zoogeographical characteristic of the Bulgarian Black Sea mollusks (Mollusca: Polyplacophora, Gastropoda et Bivalvia). – Annuaire de l'Université de Sofia "Kliment Ohridski", Faculté de Biologie, **96/98** (1 – Zoology): 17-38. [68]

Iankov P. 1993. Pomorie-Burgas complex (Atanasovsko Lake). – In: Michev T. (ed.). National Action Plan for the conservation of the most important wetlands in Bulgaria. Ministry of the Environment and water, Sofia, 36-42. [69]

Ivanov K., Sotirov A., Rozhdestvensky A., Vodenicharov D. 1964. The lakes of Bulgaria. – Proceedings of the Institute of Hydrology and Meteorology, **16**: 1-243. (In Bulgarian). [70]

Josifov M. 1961. Die halobionten und halophilen Heteropteren an der Schwarzmeerküste. – Bulletin de l'Institut zoologique de l'Academie des sciences de Bulgarie, **10**: 5-37. [71]

Kamburska L. 2004. The role of nonindigenous ctenophores *Mnemiopsis leidyi* and *Beroe ovata* for the zooplancton alterations along the Bulgarian Black Sea coast. Ph.D. thesis, Sofia, Bulgarian Academy of Sciences. 171 p. (In Bulgarian). [72]

Kamburska L., Moncheva S. 2003. The least wanted in the Black Sea. International Conference NEAR 2 "The Impact of Global Environmental Problems on Continental & Coastal Marine Waters", 16-18 July, Geneva, Switzerland, Abstract volume, 31-32. [73]

Kaneva-Abadjieva V. 1957. Mollusca and Malacostraca im Varnasee. – Arbeiten aus der Biologischen Meeresstation in Varna, Bulgarien, **19**: 127-154. [74]

Kaneva-Abadjieva V. 1958. A new harmful snail on our coast of Black Sea. – Nature (Sofia), **7** (3): 89-91. [75]

Kaneva-Abadjieva V. 1960. Materials to the study of the mollusc fauna in the Back Sea at the Bulgarian shores. – Travaux de l'Institut de recherches scientifiques sur la pêche et les industries s'y rattachant (Varna), **2**: 149-172. [76]

Kaneva-Abadjieva V. 1976. On the alimentary zoobenthos dynamics in Bourgas Lake and Mandra Dam during the 1967–1974 period. – Proceedings Institute of Fisheries (Varna), **14**: 43-56. [77]

Kaneva-Abadjieva V., Marinov T. 1967. Dynamics of the zoobenthos in the lakes along the Bulgarian Black Sea coast in the 1964-1966 period. – Proceedings of the Research Institute of Fisheries and Oceanography (Varna), **8**: 177-194. [78]

Kaneva-Abadjieva V., Marinov T. 1984. A new mollusk species for the Black Sea, *Cunearca cornea* (Reeve). – Nature (Sofia), **33** (5): 63-64. [79]

Karnoschitzky N. 1949. Review of halobiont and halophl Coleopterae of Bulgarian Black Sea shores . – Arbeiten der Biologischen Meeresstation in Varna, **15**: 1-66. [80]

Klie W. 1937. Ostracoden und Harpacticoiden aus brackigen Gewässer aus der bulgarischen Küste des Schwarzen Meeres. – Mitteilungen aus den Königl. Naturwissenschaftlichen Instituten in Sofia, **10**: 1-42. [82]

Klissurov L. 2008. The Black Sea underwater. Passat Press, Varna, 232 p. [82]

Konsulov A. 1973. Seasonal and annual dynamics of the zooplankton of the Bourgas Lake and of the Mandra dam during the 1967-1970 period. – Proceedings of the Institute of Oceanography and Fisheries (Varna), **12**: 67-85. [83]

Konsulov A. 1974. Seasonal and annual dynamics of zooplankton in the Black Sea coast in the 1967-1970 period. – Proceedings of the Institute of Oceanography and Fisheries (Varna), **13**: 64-78. [84]

Konsulov A. 1979a. On zooplankton dynamics in Bourgas Lake. – Institute of Fisheries (Varna), **17**: 24-31. [85]

Konsulov A. 1979b. Dynamics of the zooplankton of the Mandra dam. – Institute of Fisheries (Varna), **17**: 33-45. [86]

Konsulov A. 1998. Black Sea Biological Diversity (Bulgaria). Black Sea Environmental programme. Series. **5**. UN Publications, Istanbul, 131 p. [87]

Konsulov A., Konsulova T. 1993. Biodiversity of the Black Sea benthos and plankton. – In: Sakalian M. (ed.): The National Biological Diversity Conservation Strategy. **1**. Biodiversity Support Program, Pensoft, Sofia, 473-514. [88]

Konsulov A., Konsulova T. 1998. Biological diversity of the Black Sea zoobenthos and zooplankton. – In: Meine C. (ed.): Bulgaria's Biological Diversity: Conservation Status and Needs Assessment. **1/2**. Biodiversity Support Program, Pensoft, Washington, 319-346. [89]

Konsulova T., Stefanova K. 2007. Black Sea Species. – In: Evaluation of the alien for the Bulgarian fauna species and measures to reduce their impact on natural ecosystems and native species. National Report, Ministry of Environment and Water of Bulgaria. [90]

Kovachev S. 1997. The zooplankton and zoobenthos of the Atanasovsko Lake. – In: Michev T. (ed.). Ecology and conservation of the Atanasovsko Lake nature reserve. Collection of final scientific reports of experts, Bulgarian-Swiss Biodiversity Conservation Programme, Sofia, 36-41. [91]

Kovachev S., Uzunov Y. 1981. The macrozoobenthos of the Durankulak Lake. Structure and dynamics of numbers and biomass. – Hydrobiology, **15**: 74-80. [92]

Kovachev S., Stoichev S., Hainadjieva V. 1999. The zoobenthos of several lakes along the Northern Bulgarian Black Sea coast. – Lauterbornia, **35**: 33-38. [93]

Kovachev S., Hainadjieva V., Stoichev S. 2002. Quantitative characteristics of the zoobenthos of several coastal lakes in North-East Bulgaria. – Annuaire de l'Université de Sofia "St. Kliment Ohridski". Faculté de Biologie, **93/94** (1 – Zoology): 19-22. [94]

Kozuharov D. 2007. Catalogue of the Bulgarian Rotifera fauna. – Lauterbornia, **59**: 95-114. [95]

Lattin G. de. 1967. Grundriss der Zoogeographie. Hochschullehrbücher für Biologie. Band 12. VEB Gustav Fischer Verlag, Jena, 602 p. [96]

Makarov Y. 2004. Fauna Ukraini. **26** (1-2). Desyatinogie rakoobraznie. Naukova Dumka, Kiev, 430 p. [97]

Marinov M. 2000. Pocket field guide of the dragonflies of Bulgaria. Eventus, Sofia, 104 p. [98]

Marinov M. 2003. Chorology, biotopical and habitatic commitments of the Insects from Odonata in Bulgaria. Ph.D. thesis, Bulgarian Academy of Sciences, Sofia, 196 p. (In Bulgarian). [99]

Marinov M. 2005-2009. Dragonflies of Bulgaria. Bulgarian Foundation Biodiversity. http://www.odonata. biodiversity.bg/index.htm [100]

Marinov M., Kovachev A. 2002. Management plan of the protected area Poda. Ministry of Environment and Water, Bulgarian-Swiss Biodiversity Conservation Programme, Bulgarian Society for the Protection of Birds, Sofia, 75 p. and Annexes. [101]

Marinov T. 1957. Beitrag zur kenntnis unserer Schwarzmeer-Polychaetenfauna. – Arbeiten aus der Biologischen Meeresstation in Varna, Bulgarien, **19**: 105-119. [102]

Marinov T. 1974. Supplement to the studi of the Harpacticoid fauna from Bulgarian Black Sea coast. – Proceedings of the Institute of Oceanography and Fisheries (Varna), **13**: 71-92. [103]

Marnov T. 1977. Fauna bulgarica. **6**. Polychaeta. Bulgarian Academy of Sciences Publishing House, Sofia, 257 p. (In Bulgarian). [104]

Marinov T. 1990. The Zoobenthos from the Bulgarian Sector of the Black Sea. Publishing House of the Bulgarian Academy of Sciences, Sofia, 195 p. (In Bulgarian with English summary). [105]

Marinov T., Golemansky V. 1989. Second suplement to the catalogue of the Bulgarian Black Sea fauna. – Acta zoologica bulgarica, **37**: 3-34. (In Bulgarian with English summary). [106]

Marinov T., Stoykov S., M'Barek M. 1983. The zoobenthos of the sublittoral and muddy bottom of bay of Varna. – Proceedings of the Institute of Fisheries (Varna), **20**: 109-133. (In Bulgarian with English summary). [107]

Michev T. (ed.). 1997. Ecology and conservation of Atanasovsko Lake nature reserve. Collection of final scientific reports of experts, Bulgarian-Swiss Biodiversity Conservation Programme, Sofia, 76 p. [108]

Michev T. (ed.). 2003. Management Plan of Atanasovsko Lake. Ministry of Environment and Water & Bulgarian-Swiss Biodiversity Conservation Programme, Sofia, 65 p. and Annexes. (In Bulgarian with English summary). [109]

Michev T., Stoyneva M. (eds.). 2007. Inventory of Bulgarian wetlands and their biodiversity. Part 1: Non-lotic wetlands. Publ. Hous Elsi-M, Sofia, 364 p. + CD supplement. [110]

Michailova P. 1973. Unterzsuchungen über den Chromosomen Polymorphismus bei *Chironomus salinarius* Kieff., *Chironomus valkanovi* Michailova and *Chironomus anchialicus* Michailova (Diptera, Chironomidae) von der bulgarischen Schwarzmerküste. – Zoologischer Anzeiger, **191** (5/6): 348-365. [111]

Michailova P. 1974. Zwei neue Arten der Gattung *Chironomus* (Diptera, Chironomidae) von der bulgarischen Schwarzmeer Küste. – Zoologische Beiträge, **20**: 339-357. [112]

Mihailova-Neikova M. 1961. Hydrobiological research of the Mandra Lake with regard to its importance as a fishing ground. – Annuaire de l'Université de Sofia, Faculté de Biologie, Géologie et Géographie, **53** (1 – Zoology): 57-123. [113]

Mihailova-Neikova M., Voynova-Stavreva F. 1971. Contribution to the study of Harpacticoida (Crustacea, Copepoda) from the Bulgarian Black Sea coast. – Annuaire de l'Université de Sofia, Faculté de Biologie, **63** (1 – Zoology): 37-43. [114]

Mischev K., Popov V. 1978. Morphographische Charakteristik des Schwarzmeerbeckens. – In: The Black Sea. G. Bakalov, Varna, 36-46. (In Bulgarian with English summary). [115]

Moncheva S., Kamburska L. 2002. The control of ballast waters – why a crucial issue to safeguard the Black Sea biodiversity and ecosystem health? MEET/MARIND'2002, Proceedings of First International congress on mechanical and electrical engineering and technology and Fourth International conference on marine industry. **4**: 249-257. [116]

Mordukhay-Boltovskogo F. 1960. The Caspian Fauna in the Azov-Black Sea Basin. Publishing House of the Academy of Sciences of the USSR, Moscow & Leningrad, 288 p. [117]

Mordukhay-Boltovskogo F. 1972. General characteristic of the fauna of the Black and Azov Seas – In: Mordukhay-Boltovskogo F. (ed.): The Key for the Fauna of the Black and Azov Seas. 3. Naukova dumka, Kiev, 316-324. [118]

Motaş C., Băcescu M. 1938. Sur quelques Cumacés limicoles et maricoles de Roumanie. Bucuresti, Vol. Jubilee "Grigore Antipa", 369-377. [119]

Munoz J., Gomez A., Green A., Figuerola J., Amat F., Rico C. 2010. Evolutionary Origin and Phylogeography of the Diploid Obligate Parthenogen *Artemia parthenogenetica* (Branchiopoda: Anostraca). – PLoS ONE **5** (8): e11932. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0011932 [120]

Naidenow W. 1967. Hydrobiologische Untersuchungen der Wasserbecken an der südlichen Schwarzmeerküste und im Strandža-Gebirge. I. Cladocera, Calanoida, Cyclopoida. – Bulletin de l'Institut de zoologie et musée, **24**: 57-95. [121]

Naidenow W. 1981. Struktur und Dynamik des Zooplanktons aus dem See Durankulak. – Hydrobiology, **15**: 62-73. [122]

Naidenow W. 1994. Wandel in der Zusammensetzung der Cladocera- und Copepoda-Fauna des Süßwassers in Bulgarien im letzten Jahrhundert. – Lauterbornia, **19**: 95-106. [123]

Naidenow W. 1998. Struktur und Horizontalverteilung des Zooplanktons in zwei Küstenseen am Schwarzen Meer in Nordostbulgarien (Schabla-See und Eserez-See). – In: Golemansky V., Naidenov W. (eds.): Biodiversity of Schabla Lake System, "Prof. Marin Drinov" Academic Publishing House, Sofia, 51-68. [124]

Nesis K. 1982. Zoogeographical position of the Mediterranean Sea. – In: Kusakin O. (ed.): Marine Biogeography, Its Subject, Methods, and Principles of Regionalization. Science, Moscow, 270-299. [125]

Nevesskaya L. 1965. Poznechetvertichnye dvustvorchatye mollyuski Chernogo morya ih sistematika i ekologiya. Nauka, Moskva, 391 p. [126]

Nguen Suan Li. 1984. Qualitative composition and quantitative distribution of zoobenthos in the Bourgas Bay. Ph.D. thesis, Sofia, Bulgarian Academy of Sciences. 177 p. (In Bulgarian). [127]

Nikolov G., Atanasov A., Georgiev D., Raichev E. 2010. Analysis of the plankton in the area around the cape Maslen Nos, Bulgaria: Possibilities for cultivation of Mediterranean mussels (*Mytilus galloprovincialis*). – Ecologia Balkanika, **2**: 15-18. [128]

Pandourski I. 2001. Recherches hydrobiologiques des zones humides de la côte bulgare de la Mer Noire. I. Le lac de Vaja. – Rivista di Idrobiologia, **40** (2/3): 321-334. [129]

Pandourski I., Stoichev S. 1999. Sur la faune de l'eau interstitielle littorale de la bande sableuse entre le système lacustre de Chabla-Ezeretz et la Mer Noire. – Historia naturalis bulgarica, **10** : 125-131. [130]

Paspalev G. 1933. Hydrobiologische Untersuchungen über den Golf von Varna. – Arbeiten aus der Biologischen Meeresstation in Varna, **2**: 1-18. [131]

Pesta O. 1926. Carcinologische Mitteilungen. – Achiv für Hydrobiologie, **16**: 3. [132]

Petrbok J. 1947. The freshwater molluscs of the lakes of Varna and of Gebedže. – Arbeiten aus der Biologischen Meeresstation in Varna, **13**: 71-75. [133]

Riedl R. 1983. Fauna und Flora des Mittelmeeres. P. Parey, Hamburg, 836 p. [134]

Russev B. 1957. Qualitative und quantitative Untersuchungen des Zooplanktons im Varna-See. – Arbeiten des Zentralen Forschungsinstitutes für Fischzucht und Fischerei (Varna), **1**: 127-156. [135]

Russev B., Dimoff I. 1957. Qualitative und quantitative Untersuchungen des Zooplanktons im Varna-Bucht. – Travaux de l'Institut de recherches scientifiques sur la pêche et les industries s'y rattachant Varna, **1**: 78-109. [136]

Shadrin N. 2000. The distant invaders into the Black Sea and Sea of Azov: ecological explosion, their cause, prognosis. – IBSS, Ecology of the Sea (Ecologiya Morya), **51**:72-77. [137]

Shopov V. 1993. Stratigraphy of the Quaternary of Bulgarian Black Sea shelf sediments. – Review of the Bulgarian Geological Society, **54** (1): 83-97. [138]

Shopov V. 1996. Quaternary chroostratigraphy of Bulgaria. – Review of the Bulgarian Geological Society, **57** (3): 37-42. [139]

Starobogatov Y. 1970. Fauna of Mollusks and Zoogeographic Regionalization of the Continental Water Bodies of the World. Science, Leningrad, 372 p. [140]

Stoichev S. 1998. The zoobenthos from the lakes Schabla-Ezerets (northern Black Sea coast of Bulgaria). – In: Golemansky V., Naidenov W. (eds.): Biodiversity of Schabla Lake System, "Prof. Marin Drinov" Academic Publishing House, Sofia, 91-99. [141]

Stoykov S. 1979. On the zoobenthos dynamics in Bourgas Lake and Mandra dam in the period 1975-1977. – Proceedings of the Institute of Fisheries (Varna), **17**: 47-53. [142]

Stoykov S. 1980. Free-living Nematoda of the Bulgarian Black Sea coast. Ph.D. thesis, Bulgarian Academy of Sciences, Sofia, 201 p. (In Bulgarian). [143]

Studencka B., Jasionowski M. 2011. Bivalves from the Middle Miocene reefs of Poland and Ukraine: A new approach to Badenian/Sarmatian boundary in the Paratethys. – Acta geologica polonica, **61** (1): 79-114. [144]

Thinemann A. 1936. Haffmücken und andere Salzwasserchironomiden. – Kieler Meeresforschungen, **1**: 167-178. [145]

Todorova V., Moncheva S. (eds.) 2013. Initial assessment of the condition of the marine environment. Instiute of Oceanology. Bulgarian Academy of Sciences, Varna, 493 p. [146]

Triantaphyllidis G., Abatzopoulos T., Sorgeloos P. 1998. Review of the biogeography of the genus *Artemia* (Crustacea, Anostraca). – Journal of Biogeography, **25**: 213-226. [147]

Uzunov Y. 2010. Aquatic Oligochets (Oligochaeta Limicola). Annelida: Aphanoneura, Oligochaeta, Branchiobdellea. – In: Catalogus faunae bulgaricae. **7**. Professor Marin Drinov Academic Publishing House, Sofia, 120 p. [148]

Uzunov Y., Kovachev S., Kumanski K., Ludskanova-Nikolova J. 1998. Aquatic ecosystems of the Aegean and Black Sea basins. – In: Meine C. (ed.): Bulgaria's Biological Diversity: Conservation Status and Needs Assessment. 1-2. Pensoft, Sofia & Moscow, 292-346. [149]

Uzunova S. 2006. Species composition, distribution and dynamics of the quantitative parameters of Malacostraca (Crustacea) along the Bulgarian coast of the Black Sea. Ph.D. thesis, Bulgarian Academy of Sciences, Sofia, 205 p. (In Bulgarian). [150]

Uzunova S. 2009 Revew of the Decapod fauna from the Bulgarian Black Sea. – Proceedings of the Institute of Fishing Resources (Varna), **27**: 27-32. [151]

Valkanov A. 1934. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Hydrofauna Bulgariens. Private publication, Sofia, 32 p. (In Bulgarian with German summary). [152]

Valkanov A. 1935. Notizen über die Brackwässer Bulgariens. I. – Annuaire de l'Université de Sofia. Faculté physico-mathématique, **31** (3): 249-303. (In Bulgarian with German summary). [153]

Valkanov A. 1936. Notizen über die Brackwässer Bulgariens. II. Versuch einer hydrographischen und biologischen Erforschung derselben. – Annuaire de l'Université de Sofia. Faculté physico-mathématique, **32** (3): 209-341. (In Bulgarian with German summary). [154]

Valkanov A. 1938. Übersicht der europaischen Vertretern der Gattung *Jaera* Leach 1813 (Isopoda gennisima). – Annuaire de l'Université de Sofia. Faculté physico-mathématique, **34**: 1-26. [155]

Valkanov A. 1957a. Katalog unserer Schwarzmeerfauna. – Arbeiten aus der Biologischen Meeresstation in Varna, **19**: 1-62. (In Bulgarian with German summary). [156]

Valkanov A., Marinov T. 1964. Nachtrag zum Katalog der Bulgarischen Schwarzmeerfauna. – Bulletin de l'Institut de zoologie et musée, **17**: 51-59. (In Bulgarian with German summary). [157]

Varadinova E. 2013. Bottom macro invertebrate fauna. – In: Gecheva G., Belkinova D., Varadinova E., Mihov S. Developing a methodology for monitoring in the protected area Atanasovsko Lake. Project LIFE11 NAT/BG000362 – Emergency measures for recovery and long-term conservation of the coastal lagoon Atanasovsko Lake. Final Report. Bulgarian Biodrversity Foundation and Bulgarian Society for the Protection of Birds. Burgas, 38-43. [158]

Varadinova E., Vassilev V., Stoichev S., Uzunov Y. 2010. The macrozoobenthos of the Pomorie Lake. – In: Collection with reports Pomorie Lake region (Protected Site "Pomorie Lake", Ramsar Site, NATURA 2000 sites "Pomorie" BG 0000620 and "Pomorie Lake" BG 0000152), 95-100. (In Bulgarian with English summary). [159]

Vassilev V. 1994. Ecological characteristics of the Pomoriisko Lake. Ph.D. Thesis, Bulgarian Academy of Sciences, Sofia, 218 p. (In Bulgarian). [160]

Vodenicharov D. 1964. Biological characteristics of the Atanasovsko Lake. – In: Ivanov K., Sotirov A., Rozhdestvensky A., Vodenicharov D. (eds.) 1964. The lakes of Bulgaria. – Proceedings of the Institute of Hydrology and Meteorology, **16**: 41-42. (In Bulgarian). [161]

Wilke T. 1996. Annotated check-list of the marine gastropods of the Bulgarian Black Sea coast. – Proceedings of the Institute of Fisheries (Varna), **24**: 144-166. [162]

Zaitzev Yu., Öztürk B. 2001. Exotic species in the Aegean, Marmara, Black, Azov and Caspian Seas. Turkish Marine Foundation, Istanbul, 267 p. [163]

Zaitzev Yu., Aleksandrov B., Berlinskii N., Bogatova Yu., Bolshakov V., Bushuev S., Volya E., Garkavaya G., Gelmboldt M., Zolotarev V., Kopitina N., Kulakova I., Kurilov A., Losovskaya G., Minicheva G., Nesterova D., Polishtuk L., Sinegub I., Terenko L., Shurova N. 2004. Bazovye biologicheskie issledovaniya Odesskogo morskogo porta (VIII-XII.2001): itogovaiy otchet. – Seriya monografiy Odesskogo demonstratsionnogo tsentra programmy GloBallast, Odessa, **7**. 171 p. [164]

Zaschev G., Angelov A. 1959. Untersuchungen über den Burgas-See (Waja) in Beziehung zur Verbesserung seiner fischwirtschaftlichen Ausbeutung. – Annuaire de l'Université de Sofia, Faculté de Biologie, Géologie et Géographie, **51** (1 – Biologie): 161-210. [165]

Received: 27.10.2015

Author's address:

Zdravko Hubenov, National Museum of Natural History – BAS, Tsar Osvoboditel 1, 1000 Sofia, Bulgaria; zhubenov@nmnhs.com

Lyubomir Kenderov, Department of General and Applied Hydrobiology, Faculty of Biology, Sofia University „Saint Kliment Ohridski", Dragan Tsankov 8, 1164 Sofia, Bulgaria; lubomir.kenderov@gmail.com

Ivan Pandourski, Institute of Biodiversity and Ecosystem Research – BAS, Tsar Osvoboditel 1, 1000 Sofia, Bulgaria; pandourski12@gmail.com

Безгръбначните животни (Metazoa: Invertebrata) на Атанасовското езеро, България

Здравко Хубенов, Любомир Кендеров, Иван Пандурски

(Резюме)

Представена е ролята на Атанасовското езеро за съхраняване и опазване на специфичното фаунистично разнообразие, характерно за хиперхалинните езера от българското черноморие. Разгледана е фауната на езерото и околните водоеми, анализирани са таксономичното разнообразие и някои зоогеографски и екологични особености на безгръбначните животни. Технологичните процеси на солодобива влияят на хидрологичния режим на езерото и на фаунистичното му разнообразие. Езерната система включва от сладководни до хиперхалинни басейни с бърза смяна на средата. От Атанасовското езеро и прилежащите му водоеми са известни 6 типа, 10 класа, 35 разреда, 82 семейства и 157 вида. Тези таксони включват 56 вида (35.7%) морски и морско-бракични форми и 101 вида (64.3%) бракично-сладководни, сладководни и сухоземни форми, свързани с водата. За пръв път при настоящото изследване са установени 23 вида (12 морски, 1 бракичен и 10 сладководни). Морските и морско-бракичните видове имат 4 типа ареали – космополитен, атланто-индийски, атланто-пацифичен и атлантически. Преобладават атлантическите (66.1%) и космополитните (23.2%) ареали, които включват 80% от видовете. По-голямата част от фауната (над 60%) има атланто-медитерански произход и представлява обеднена атланто-медитеранска фауна. Сладководно-бракичните, сладководните и сухоземните видове, свързани с водата, установени в Атанасовското езеро, имат 2 основни типа ареали – видове, разпространени в Палеарктика и извън нея и видове, разпространени само в Палеарктика. Преобладават представителите на първия тип (52.4%). Те са свързани с типичните за морските крайбрежия местообитания, оптимални за развитието на определени видове и са застъпен слабо във вътрешността на страната. Вторият тип обединява палеарктични (20.0%), евросибирски (9.5%) и медитерански (15.2%) таксони. В Атанасовското езеро липсват каспийски реликти, което вероятно е свързано със специфичния хидрологичен режим, технологичните процеси при производството на сол и неговия силно променлив хиперхалинен характер. От понтийските видове е установен *Chironomus valkanovi*. От бентосните форми доминанти са *Cerastoderma glaucum* (до 134376 екз./m^2), *Ecrobia ventrosa* (до 19800 екз./m^2), *Abra segmentum* и *Cyprideis torosa* (до 77440 екз./m^2). Покрай бреговете на басейните черупките на *C. glaucum* образуват струпвания. Видът *Corophium volutator* е масов през всички сезони и е един от най-адаптираните обитатели на солниците. Постоянни видове, но с по-ограничени количества, са морските изоподи *Idotea balthica* и *Sphaeroma serratum*. Висока численост (до 130000 екз./m^3) достига и космополитът *Acartia clausi*. Типични за Атанасовското езеро са халобионтите *Artemia parthenogenetica* и *Artemia salina*, които достигат плътност от 3400 екз./l вода. Те имат значение за солодобива тъй като пречистват водите от фитопланктон в предкристализаторите. Установено е присъствие на 6 вида чуждестранни имигранти (*Ficopomatus enigmaticus*, *Amphibalanus eburneus*, *Rapana venosa*, *Physella acuta*, *Anadara kagoshimensis* и *Mya arenaria*). От безгръбначните животни на Атанасовското езеро 3 вида са включени в Червената книга на Черно море и 8 вида – в европейски и IUCN червени регистри.

Historia naturalis bulgarica, 22: 73-83, 2015

Signs of the bear life activities and their utilization for the monitoring of the brown bear (*Ursus arctos* L.) in Bulgaria

Nikolai Spassov, Geko Spiridonov, Vassil Ivanov, Ludmil Assenov

Abstract: A number of signs of the life activity of the brown bear (*Ursus arctos* L.) (apart from bear footprints: scats, tree markings, overturned stones, messed ant-hills and damaged fruit trees) which give the opportunity to detect the presence of the animal and, in several cases, to identify the different individuals, are analyzed. The identification after the individual habitus is also discussed. These features could add complementary information to the footprint identification during the monitoring of the brown bear in Bulgaria.

Key words: *Ursus arctos*, Bulgaria, bear signs, bear markings

Introduction

The official monitoring of the brown bear (*Ursus arctos* L.) in Bulgaria for evaluation of the status of the species is conducted by several years. This monitoring is currently based mainly on the identification of the bear footprints, a method proposed in the project of the Executive Agency of the Environment (EAE) "Development of National System of Monitoring of the Biodiversity and the Protected Areas in Bulgaria" – PPA03/BG/715 (2004), modified recently by some of us, and accepted by the Ministry of Environment and Wathers (MOEW). Several other signs of bear life activity (Formozov, 1952; Atanassov, 1983; Rukovsky, 1984; Spiridonov & Mileva, 1987; Raychev, 1989; Puchkovskiy, 1990; Sobanskiy & Zavatzkiy, 1993; Spassov et al., 2000; Spassov, 2007; Etienne & Lauzet, 2009) could help the detection of the bear presence in the wild or the evaluation of the age, sex and number of the bears in the studied territory.

Material and methods

A number of signs of the daily activity, other than footprints, collected by the authors over the course of years of field work on the bear status in Bulgaria in the regions of Central Stara Planina, Rila, Pirin, Western Rhodopes and Vitosha Mts, (but also in Eastern Karadeniz Mts., Northern Anatolia, Turkey, 2015), are analyzed: markings on trees, traces of the feeding activity of the bear as scats, overturned stones, messed ant-hills, damaged fruit trees etc. For the age/sex identification of the scats over 70 shaped excrements were measured at the thickest part of their middle portions, using calipers, compasses and tape measure. The sex and age of individuals was identified by footprints. To study the status of the bear in Vitosha mountain 4 camera-traps were used (set to take 15 sec long videos automatically activated by motion and with infrared flash for nocturnal capturing). They were placed for 17 days in the game feeding places of Vitoshko game husbandry, where bears are concentrated in the spring.

Scats and feeding behaviour as an indication of bear presence

Scats. Most often bear traces and scats could be seen in muddy places along the forest trails, close to the foraging places for the game in game husbandries or near fruit- trees. However, despite the fact that the size and shape of the excrements could vary significantly due to obvious reasons, our long term observations show that the width of the well-formed excrements guide the defining of the age and sex of the animal especially in terms of identification of

the mature adult males. Etienne & Lauzet (2009) point out that the width of scats of the European bear varies between 3 and 7 cm. According to our observations the scats of the adult males are usually 5/5.5 – 6 cm wide, sometimes even wider (see also: Spassov et al., 2000), while the scats of the adult females are most often 4-4.5 cm in width. Measured excrements of subadult bears in their third year are usually around 3 to 3.5 cm, and of the cubs – below this size (example: measured scats of mother and two years old cub observed in Stara Reka Reserve in Central Balkan Mountains , which were 4.5 and 2.8 cm in width: Spiridonov & Mileva, 1987).

Considering the significance of the bear scats for individual identification, it is should be noted that the age group and the sex of 52.7% of the bears detected by us were identified by the size of their foot prints, but 33.0% of them – by the size of their excrements. The other signs of bear activity (including direct observations) helped identify the presence of 14.3% of the bear individuals detected by us during the field research related to the project of Natura Consortium for mapping of the habitats in the Natura 2000 zones (2011-2013).

The colour of the scat is related to the food of the bear and its freshness and the consistency of the excrements depends on the food which varies during the different foraging sites and depending on the seasons. We ascertain considerable seasonal, vertical and horizontal movements of individuals. According to our observations (see also: Raychev, 1988) in the spring, when plant food is limited, bears feed mainly on grass which they initially find in the lower free of snow sites and later in the high mountain pastures. After the end of the blueberry season, the grass again becomes the main diet component in the coniferous forests, which are poorer in feeding resources compared to the deciduous ones in the autumn. The scats in which the grass dominates (according to our observations in the Western Rhodopes) are greenish and become darker with the time but the traces of grass remain green inside the excrements for a long time. The scats after blueberries consumption are dark-violet to black and become darker with time (in about a week). Similarly to other carnivores, bear scats after feeding on meat are black. Usually they contain ingested hair (Fig. 1). Besides supplying the meat

Fig.1. Excrements of an adult male with hair from wild boar, and grains of corn Rakitovo state Forestry, the Rhodope mountains (photo: N. Spassov, 2011)

Fig. 2. A fragment of the scat of an affrayed young bear rich in indigested oak acorn shells (Karadeniz Mts., North-East Anatolia, Turkey, photo: A. Ignatov, 2015)

portion in their diet through scavenging, bears can hunt actively as well. We have recorded about four cases of male bears stalking and attacking young wild boars – from the regions of Trigrad, Smolyan, Rakitovo and the state forestry of Seliste (Rhodopes). The fresh scats after feeding on cherry plums or blackberries are watery and not well-shaped; they are pale yellow in colour and rich in fruit stones and very often in skins of the fruits. In late summer and the beginning of the autumn such scats could be seen in great number and should be searched for in close proximity to the territories where cherry plums are abundant, gorges, meadows in the lower mountain regions and close to abandoned agriculture lands. The fresh scats after feeding on corn from the game supplementary feeding stations are yellowish; rich in indigested seeds (they become darker in 1-2 days and frequently are well-shaped). The scats of oak and beech acorns are well-formed, reddish-brown to dark brown, rich in indigested acorn shells (Fig. 2).

Feeding behaviour: Overturned stones, messed ant-hills, and damaged fruit trees

In search for invertebrates the bear often turns over big stones. However, not all capsized large stones observed in the forest are a result of such bear feeding behaviour. Frequently the field researcher could be misled by stones turned over by tourists and foresters or – in the periphery of the road – by cars. Stones could be capsized by wild boars in search for food as well (Fig. 3.); when stones are overturned by bears there are usually several capsized stones, rather than a single one.

Assessment of the impact of bears on the ant-hills of four forest ant species has been provided by Atanassov (1983). The ant-hills could be destroyed by wild boars or other animals as well, while when they are accidentally trampled by wild horse or cow this usually leaves a deep footprint in the ant-hills. The bear frequently throws away considerable part of the ant-hill aside (Fig. 4) and could destroy it almost completely to its base. In a region where the ant-hills have been dug up by bears, these are usually not single cases.

When the fruits ripen the fruit trees (especially cherry plums and plums) they are frequented by number of bears. The trees that are regularly visited and picked up by bears often have twisted or broken branches and traces of claws on the trunks. Branches twisted and broken by the snow could be mistaken for traces left by the bears on the fruit trees.

Marking behaviour

Leaving marks on trees represents typical bear behaviour with multifunctional meaning which is not completely clarified yet. It seems that the females and the cubs can also leave marks: however, such marks are the most typical for the mature territorial males especially during the breeding season (Rukovskiy, 1984; Puchkovskiy, 1990; Pajetnov, 1990; Seryodkin, Pachkovskiy, 2006). We have established marked trees during the period 1997-1998 in the Central Balkan Mountains – the Rositsa and in Karlovo State Forestries, as well in the Dzhendema reserve (in the basin of Tuzha river). Such were also discovered in Bistrishko Branishte reserve (Vitosha Mountain). Considerable number of marks were discovered during the present assessment period from July 2011 through October 2012 as well as in 2014 in the Mazalat hunting husbandry, and the hunting husbandries of Rositsa, Tvurditsa Balkan, Teteven Balkan (Central Balkan), Rila National Park, Rila Monastery Forest (Rila Mountain), Slavyanka Mountain, the hunting husbandry of Adzhilarska Reka near the village of Kozhari (Western Rhodopes) (Figs. 5-7). The height of the claw marks found by us (19 in total) varied from 178 cm (Bistrishko Branishte) to 240-245 cm in the hunting husbandry of Mazalat on a spruce near a game feeding site. The mark is often pealed bark but sometimes only deep claw traces are left on it. In six of the cases, the fresh traces coincide for sure with the mating period (Tvurditsa Mountain and Adzhalarska river– May; Rila monastery forest – June; Alibotush reserve in Slavyanka Mountain – in the beginning of July). In one of these cases a marking left by a male bear by stamping down the ground with paws was recorded (leaving large footprints of paws: for examples of

Fig. 3. Sign of the feeding behaviour of the bear: upturned large stone, The Rilamountains, above Semkovo (photo: N. Spassov, 2012).

such type of marking see Puchkovskii, 1990), while in two of the cases the presence of female bear was registered in direct proximity to the markings. In Central Stara Planina and the Alibotush reserve, we have established marking by teeth (such behaviour is known from different parts of the vast bear area, for example from Altai: Sobanskiy & Zavatzkiy, 1993). In such cases the distance between the marks left by the canine teeth or the height of the marking could give an idea for the size of the male bear. In one of the cases along the Tuzha River tooth marks were left on a fallen tree in close proximity to an inhabited den. Marking by teeth from four-legged position – at a height of about 100 cm (distance between the marks left by the upper canines approx. ~ 5 cm) was observed on a tree trunk at the site of Babski rut in Tuzha (Spassov et al., 2000; Spassov, 2007). In Rositsa hunting husbandry marking by teeth from upright position at a height of 170 cm was registered, while that in Alibotush reserve has been at a height of 175 cm. The marks were most often near trails used by both bears and humans. The cases observed by us were mainly marks on coniferous trees (which coincides with the data from other authors as well: Puchkovskiy, 1990), and also on impregnated wooden poles or pillars (for similar cases see also Pajetnov (1990). Probably the stronger smell of the resin of the coniferous trees is an additional stimulus for the marking male bear. The same could be valid for the strong odour of the impregnated wooden poles (for a similar opinion regarding the attracting role of the strong smells in the marking see also Etienne &Lauzet, 2009). A scratching point was found also at the base of beech on a forest road in Slavyanka Mountain. When the bears use the same tree a number of times they leave traces by rubbing with their back and head. On a century old spruce tree used numerous times for scratching, a dense dark patch was left at a height of about 2 m made by head rubbing and witnessing the presence of a territorial male. In similar cases hairs from the animal stuck on the tree remain.

Other tracks on trees: the case of peeled off Macedonian pines

Widely distributed specific behaviour of the bear in our mountains is peeling off the cover of coniferous trees. In the great majority of the cases this has been observed on the trunks of Macedonian pine (*Pinus peuce*) in Rila and Pirin. In June 1985 in Bayuvi dupki – Dzhindzhiritsa Reserve (Pirin Mountain) at the edge of the forest, a line of approximately 20 Macedonian pines with a diameter of 20-25 cm, were found marked by fresh traces – the bark scratched by claws and peeled off at a height till 1.30 – 1.70 m. In the abovementioned mountains a number of Macedonian pines peeled off by bear were observed by us in 2009-2013: in Rila – above

Fig. 4. Sign of the feeding behaviour of the bear: destroyed ant-hill, The Rilamountains, above Sitniakovo (photo: V. Ivanov, 2012)

Kamenitsa Hut; above Tchakar Voyvoda Hut; above Parangalitsa reserve; in Rila Monastery Forest; in the region of Belmeken Peak (here approximately 15 Macedonian pines were found in August 2012, peeled off probably several months previously); in Pirin – below Bezbog Peak; along the road Pirin hut – Semkovo; in Bayuvi Dupki – Dzhindzhiritsa reserve; between Aramibunar and Vapata (in this case: 13 peeled off Macedonian pines with marks of different age – between 2-3 to ~ 10 year old). Unlike the cases of Rila and Pirin Mountains among the investigated Macedonian pines in Vitosha Nature Park (below Goli vrah) and during the intensive field research in Tsaritchina reserve (Central Balkan Mountains), peeled off Macedonian pines were not observed. It seems that the bear peels off other coniferous species in the places where Macedonian pine doesn't occur. In Rila and Pirin we have observed only two cases of other coniferous species peeled off – Scots pine (*P. sylvestris*) in the area between Arami Bunar and the village of Kremen and a fir tree (*Abies alba*) above Sitnyakovo in Rila Mountain (Fig. 8). The spruce (*Picea excelsa*) ranks second in terms of peeled off trees, but found outside the region of Rila and Pirin. In July 2011 dozens of peeled off spruces were

Fig. 5. Marking with nails: 240-245 cm height, Mazalat Forestry, The Central Balkan mountains (photo: N. Spassov, 2012)

Fig. 6. Marking behaviour with canines from upright position, Mazalat Forestry, The Central Balkan mountains (photo: N. Spassov, 2012)

discovered in Beglika area, Western Rhodopes, on an area of approximately 100 ha. Five freshly peeled off Scots pines were found in Izvora site above the village of Borino (W. Rhodopes).

Very often the trunk is peeled off lower – at the base of the tree. Attached hairs from the paws and the head of the animal can be seen. Relatively young trees (diameter 30-50 cm) are peeled off more frequently but the cover of very old (century old) ones could also be peeled off. The same animal can visit the same region with marked trees for years (see above). At places, the height of such peeled off zone reaches from the base of the tree up to 1, even 1.9 m. Sometimes its width can cover most of the tree in diameter and even the whole bark at the base of the trunk could be peeled off. In such cases the trees dry up.

On June 16th above Chakur Voivoda Hut (NP Rila) a bear peeled off eight Macedonian pines at a distance of about 1,300 m for one night (Fig.9). In one of them 75% of the bark at the base of the trunk was peeled off. The width of the peeled off part was 94 cm at a height of 60 cm. The freshly (several hours ago) peeled off Macedonian pine has an absolutely white trunk at the place of the peeled off bark. The resin has just started to ooze. The pieces of the peeled off cover are still wet. In a week the peeled off part of the tree is abundantly covered by flows of resin. The resin is still white. The dried up resin on a peeled off trunk a year ago is dark yellow at the peeled off area. In very old traces of peeling off the resin eventually disappears with time. The cover is peeled off by claws. Their traces are visible on the trunk and in the parts of the peeled off cover poked by the claws. On the freshly peeled off trunk traces of the incisors (probably due to licking the resin) could be seen.

It is not clear if this behaviour has marking meaning (it is most intensive in the late astronomic spring which practically coincides with the breeding season). The highest intensity of the peeling off (maybe 90% of the cases) is highest in the spring up to the end of June. In any case, such behaviour looks like a feeding one in the widest meaning of the term and we believe it has curative meaning. It seems that similar behaviour is also recorded

Fig. 7. A bear marking tree (diameter 50 cm) in Adjilarska reka hunting Forestry, Western Rhodopes. The bark of the base of the tree is erased from regular scrubbing of the bear body made from position of four legs (photo: N. Spassov)

Fig. 8. Peeled bark of a pine spruce (*Abies alba*), Rilamountains, above Borovets (photo: N. Spassov, 2012)

Fig. 9. Peeled bark of Macedonian pine (*Pinuspeuce*), 10 hours ago, and about 10 days ago, the Kaiser path, Rila mountains (photo: N. Spassov, 2012)

Fig.10. The bear habitus:
a. An adult male
(a photo from a camera-trap.Vitoskohunting Forestry. Photo V. Ivanov);
b. male (to the left, 5 years old) and female (4 years old) bears from Bulgaria. Lovech Zoo. (Photo: H. Mihailov)

in coniferous forest regions in the Carpathian Mountains, Sweden, Finland, France (the Pyrenees) and in Spain (Cantabrian Mountains where the bear attacks, although rarely, chest nuts and willows as well) (Etienne & Lauzet, 2009). According to these authors the tree resin which is rich in amino acids and sugars has high feeding value. At the same time we must point out that local people in Rila and Pirin believe that coniferous resin, especially that of the Macedonian pine, is curative. In Pirin area the resin of Macedonian pine is used for treatment of stomach problems. Studies show that among the local tree species the Macedonian pine has the highest production of resin (Stefanov, 1934). It is possible that the bear peels off the cover and licks the fresh resin looking for some kind of treatment (against intestinal parasites?).

Bear habitus and using of camera-traps for bear identification

The observations of bears in the wild and the analysis of the data obtained through camera-traps give important information about the sex, age and the individual characteristics of the animals. A very specific characteristic of the south European population which includes the Bulgarian bears is the occurrence of a large percentage (even predominance) of bears with contrast colouration – dark paws and withers and lighter (to golden) colour of the body which is lightest on the head and neck (Spassov, 2003). In the north of the European part of Russia bears with golden neck and head are about 4% of the population (Pajetnov, 1990), while in Bulgaria they are very common and typical for the population. There is no sexual dimorphism in

the colouration of the European bears, after some investigations in the more northern territories of the continents, but according to our current observations the lighter (golden, 'blond') colouration occurs more often among the females although this has not been statistically proven yet. (The influence of the colouration on the probable hybridization with individuals from a more northern population that have darker and monotonous colouration as a whole has yet to be investigated by genetic tests). In terms of the analysis of the photo trap videos it should be taken into consideration that the head of the female seems more delicate, with a more pointed muzzle; the head of the adult males (en face) is proportionally bigger and the muzzle has more angular contours and is evidently more massive in its anterior part. The old males standing en face impress by their massive (almost as wide as high) body (Fig 10). The young males (comparison made during the same season) look more long-legged than the adult ones due to the lesser body mass they accumulate. Young bears (till their 3th year of life) are often lighter in colouration, with light end of the hairs (Pajetnov, 1990).

Camera-trap identification combined with foot print identification were used by us for evaluating the bear number in Vitosha mountain. According to the data from the camera-traps in Vitoshko hunting husbandry in May 2013, there were at least eight bears in the area: a territorial male and an oestral female in mating period (Fig. 11), a female with two second year cubs, and a female with two cubs from this year. In this way it was proven that the mature female individuals were three, and the presence of one territorial male was confirmed. If we include in this calculation a young animal from the previous year (which is registered by footprints but not by the photo traps) the number of the bears becomes at least nine. It is very possible that one more animal has inhabited Bistishko Branishte reserve at that time. Thus the maximum bear number for the territory of Vitosha Mountain could be about 10 individuals. It should be taken into account that some of these individuals spread their individual territories in the neighbouring mountains – such as Verila, Plana and even Lozenska Planina, as well.

The data from the camera-traps as a whole confirm the data obtained through the tracking of the footprints and prove that the combined method could produce reliable data, with an accuracy of up to ca. 90%, assuming it is applied to a relatively limited territory. Based on the concrete data obtained through the present study, the claim (Damianov et al., 2008) that the territory is inhabited by eight female and six male bears (cubs not included) based on unclear taxation method seems exaggerated.

The territory inhabited by the species covers the potential habitats of the species of approximately 24,000 ha, with four breeding individuals, while

Fig. 11. A temporary pair in mating season (17.05.2013). Vitoshko Hunting Forestry, Vitosha mountains (a photo from a camera-trap, V. Ivanov)

the bears are rarely seen as in the northern part of the mountain. The relatively low average density of the bears in Vitosha– one individual per ca. 3,000 ha (including cubs and keeping in mind their individual weight compared to the one of the adults) is not evenly distributed since the animals avoid (especially during the day) the areas of the huts and the vicinity of roads in the northern part of the Mountain. Mainly during the spring due to the supplementary feeding of the game, bears concentrate on a smaller territory of approximately 20,000 ha in Vitoshko hunting husbandry (density of about 2,000 ha per individual, if we take the cubs into consideration, and approximately 3,000 ha without them, e.g. – about 2,500 ha per individual). The age structure is normal for a breeding bear population.

Conclusions

A number of signs of the life activity of the bear (a part from the bear footprints) as scats, tree markings, overturned stones, messed ant-hills, and damaged fruit trees, permit detecting the presence of the animal and in several cases (scats and bear trees) identifying the different individuals. Some of the traces of bear life activity (bear trees) could have different "hand" in different regions. Thus these signs of the bear presence in the wild could add complementary information to the footprint identification during the monitoring of the brown bear in Bulgaria.

Acknowledgements. We express our gratitude to Petar Petrov and Kiril Georgiev for the partnership in the field investigations during the project: Mapping of natural habitats of Natura 2000 (project of Natura Consortium, assigned by MOEW: July 2011-November 2012). Thanks for the valuable assistance to Ruslan Serbezov (Ministry of Environment and Water) to MitkoBukovski (Adjilarskareka hunting Forestry, Kojari); to Stoyan Pavlov, Poncho Ponchev, Petar Grozdanov and Alexander Chovkanski (National. Park Central Balkan); to Ivan Elenchev, Krassy Andonov, Rumen Kolchagov and Spas Georgiev, Rila Natl. Park rangers; to Ivan Georgiev, Natl. Park Pirin; to Ivan Tashev, State Forestry Rakitovo; Stefan Hadjiev, State Forestry Rhodopes; Musa Skenderov and Yusuf Mizurski, State Forestry Selishte; Angel Vlasev, State Forestry ShirokaPoliana; the Direction of the Vitoshko State Forestry as well as Hristo Mihaylov, Balkanets village.

References

Atanassov N. 1983. Der Einfluss von Braunbaren (*Ursus arctos* L.) auf die Nester von Waldameisen der Gattung Formica in Bulgarien. – *Waldhygiene*, **15**: 7-14.

Damianov D., Vassileva G., Genov P., Markov I., Georgiev G. 2008. State Hunting Farm Vitoshko-Studena.Possibilities for hunting and ecological tourism at the border of the Natural Park Vitosha. – In: Velcheva I., Tsekov A. (Eds). Proceedings of the Anniversary Scientific Conference of ecology. Plovdiv, November 1st., 257-264. (In Bulgarian, English summary).

Etienne P., Lauzet J. 2009. L'oursbrund'Europe, biologieet histoire des Pyrénées à l'Oural. Biotope.Mèze (Collecrion Parthénope). Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, Paris, 400 p.

Formozov A. 1952. Fellow-traveller of the track-seeker. Publishing House of Moskovskogo obshtestva ispytateley prirody.Moscow, 379 p. (in Russian).

Pajentov V. 1990. The brown bear.Agropromizdat. Moscow, 215 p. (In Russian).

Puchkovskiy S. 1990.The bear trees.- *Ohota and ohotnichiehozyaystvo*, **5**: 8-10. (In Russian).

Raychev G. R. 1988. Researches on the feeding habits of the bear (*Ursus arctos* L.) on the Southern slopes of Middle StaraPlanina mountain. – *Ecology*, **21**: 17-24. (In Bulgarian, English summary).

Raychev. G. R. 1989. Researches on the numbers, the biology and the ecology of the brown bear (*Ursus arctos* L.) in Stara Planina mountain. Ph. D. Thesis. High Forestry -Technical Institute. Sofia. 128 p. (In Bulgarian).

Rukovsky N. 1984. Bear marking. – *Ohota and Ohotnichiehozyaystvo*, **4**: 5-7.

Seryodkin I., D. Pachkovskiy. 2006. A Program for investigation and conservation of the Brown bear of Kamchatka. – In: Bears of Russia and the adjacent countries: status of the population, man and bears relationship. Krasnogorsk. Delovoymir: 116-120.

Sobanskiy G., Zavatzkiy B. 1993. The brown bear. Altai and Sayan.- In: Veisfeld M., Chestin I. (eds.). Bears: Brown bear, Polar bear, Asian black bear. Published by "Nauka", Moscow. p. 214-248. (In Russian, English summary).

Spassov N., Ninov N., Gunchev R., Georgiev K., Ivanov V. 2000. Status of the Large Mammals in the Central Balkan National Park. – In: Biological Diversity of the central Balkan National Park, 616 p., USAID. PENSOFT, Sofia, 425 490.

Spassov N. 2003. The Brown Bear in the southernBalkans.-In: Krystufek B., Flajsman B., HuwGriffiths (eds.): Chapter 9. Living with Bears, A large European carnivore in a shrinking world.Ekoforum, Ljubljana, 229-244.

Spassov N. 2007. The Order of Carnivores – In: Miteva S., Mihova B., Georgiev K., Petrov B., Vansink D. (eds.): The mammals, important for conservation in Bulgaria. DutchMammalSocietyVZZ. Arnhem, 217-290. (In Bulgarian).

Spiridonov G., Mileva L. 1987.Studies on the Ecology of Bears (*Ursus arctos* L.) at the StaraReka Reserve.Contemporary Achievements of Bulgarian Zoology. Institute of Zoology at the Bulgarian Academy of Sciences, 218-221.

Received: 20.10.2015

Authors' address:

Nikolai Spassov, National Museum of Natural History – BAS, Tzar Osvoboditel Blvd. 1, 1000 Sofia, Bulgaria, nspassov@nmnhs

Geko Spiridonov, Wilderness Fund Society, Gotse Delchev Blvd. 7, 1612 Sofia, Bulgaria, gekospiridonov@abv.bg

Vassil Ivanov, National Museum of Natural History – BAS, Tzar Osvoboditel Blvd. 1, 1000 Sofia, Bulgaria, ivanov.v@mail.bg

Ludmil Assenov, Regional Inspectorate of Environment and Waters, Al. Stamboliyski str. 1A, P. Box 35, 5800 Pleven, Bulgaria, asenovludmil3@abv.bg

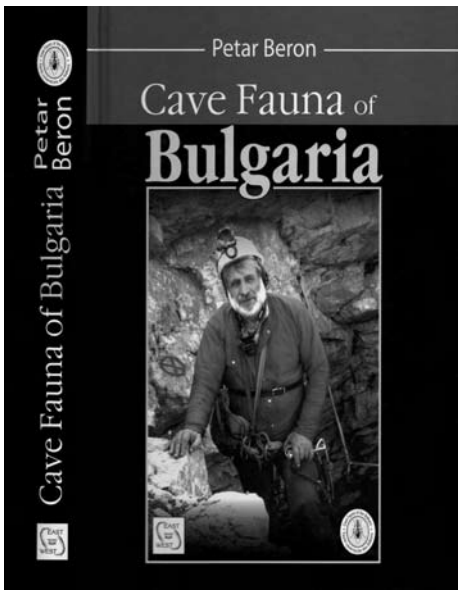
Следите от жизнената дейност на мечката (*Ursus arctos* L.) и приложението им при теренния мониторинг на вида в България

Николай Спасов, Жеко Спиридонов, Васил Иванов, Людмил Асенов

(Резюме)

Анализирани са значителен брой следи от жизнената дейност на мечката (отделно от следите от стъпки) като: екскременти, различни маркировки върху дървета, обърнати в търсене на храна камъни, разровени мравуняци и счупени клони на плодни дървета. Те дават възможност за установяване присъствието на вида и в редица случаи за идентифициране на индивидите по пол и възраст. Дискутирани са и белезите по които индивидите могат да бъдат идентифицирани според външния вид. Всички тези белези могат да допълнят значително информацията, получена от анализа на следите от стъпки при монитирането на мечката в България.

Historia naturalis bulgarica, 22: 84, 2015



Една нова обобщаваща книга за пещерната фауна на България

Николай Симов

Beron P. 2015. Cave Fauna of Bulgaria. East-West Publishing, Sofia, 434 p.

В ръцете на читателите е една отдавна чакана книга. В рамките на 434 страници са обобщени данните от започналите преди 136 години проучвания на българските пещери. Монографията е логично следствие от серията предхождащи я публикации на автора през втората половина на XX век (Guéorguiev & Beron, 1962 – Ann. de Spéléologie; **17** (2-3): 285-441; Beron & Guéorguiev, 1967 – Изв. Зоол. инст. муз., **24**: 151-210; Beron, 1972 – Int. J. Speleol., **4**: 285-349; Beron, 1994 – Tranteeva, Sofia, **1**: 1-137). По-голямата част от съвременните биоспелеологични изследвания у нас протичат под ръководството или с дейното участие на П. Берон. Монографията съдържа в първата си част пълен списък на срещащите се в българските пещери животни и включва 866 вида и подвида, като 153 вида се съобщават тук за първи път. Ако към този списък прибавим данните за неспоменатите неопределени до вид таксони, броят им би надхвърлил 1050. За 836 проучени в биоспелеологично отношение пещери от общо над 6000 известни в България е представена информация за техните обитатели, като за 189 тя е публикувана за първи път тук. В две последователни глави се разглеждат произходът и зоогеографският характер на българската пещерна фауна и се прави сравнение със съседни територии на Балканския полуостров. Към това можем да прибавим и пълната библиография, съдържаща 584 заглавия за българската пещерна фауна, и удачно подбраните заглавия за пещерната фауна на близките балкански страни. Книгата е илюстрирана с карти, показващи разпространението на троглобионти и стигобионти от различни таксономични групи животни, както и с рисунки или снимки на отделни техни представители. На отделна карта са показани по-важните в биоспелеологично отношение карстови райони у нас и в непосредствена близост до нашите граници. Освен всичко казано дотук монографията на д-р Берон съдържа и кратка история на биоспелеологичните изследвания, както и таблица на броя видове по систематични групи с отделна графа, включваща броя на стигобионтите и троглобионтите за всяка от тях. Общо сухоземните троглобионти, известни от българските пещери, са 130 вида, а стигобионтите – 72, което нарежда страната ни в едно от челните места в списъка на страните в света с най-богата и разнообразна подземна фауна.

Огромната по обем информация, обработена и включена в книгата, е най-вероятната причина за допускането на някои неточности и пропуски. В систематичния списък видовете са представени с валидните си в момента названия, докато във втората част, където всяка пещера се разглежда отделно, същите таксони са с названия, които са синоними (*Delaya* и *Haplotaxis*, *Cyphophthalmus* и *Tranteeva*). Някои видове са посочени в находища, където те не се срещат (*Palliduphantes istrianus* Kulczyński – пещера Духлата), докато за други (*Balkanopetalum graecum* Stoev & Enghoff) в приложените карти не са дадени находища от списъка, а само такива, които са извън съвременните граници на България. Пропуснати са някои важни публикации за подземната и пещерна фауна на отделни карстови райони (Langourov et al., 2014 – Proc. Balkan Speleological Conference "Sofia'2014", pp. 66-76, за Витоша и Боснешкия карстов регион), както и за някои групи, за които има допълнителни данни за срещането на техни представители в пещери – полутвърдокрили насекоми (*Cimex dissimilis* Horv. – Деветашката пещера Lv 37), бръмбари (*Bryaxix rodopensis* Karaman – пещера Лепеница Pz 1), многоножки (*Cylindroiulus horvathi* Verh. – липсва в списъка) и охлюви (*Belgrandiella delevae* Georgiev & Glöer – Леденика Vr 17, *B. petrovi* Georgiev – пещера Чучура Gb 15). Едно от предложените в текста названия на таксон от видовата група практически е nomen nudum – *Neobisium* (*Ommatoblothrus*) sp. [*snezhankae* in prep.]. Някои от пещерите са с номерация вече използвана в предишните каталози (Rs 4 Zorovitsa и Rs 4 Propastta (Beron, 1972); Si 1 Okart и Si 1 Golemata peštera (Guéorguiev & Beron, 1962)). В библиографията за някои работи е посочен само автор без заглавие – Popov Vl. 1976, Popov Vl. 1977, Ruzicka, Karaman I. 20, Onac & Cocean (1996).

Без съмнение книгата на П. Берон е основа за опознаване на тази изключително важна и уязвима част от биоразнообразието. Тя ни представя в синтезиран вид всички достъпни сведения за пещерната фауна в България и ще представлява интерес не само за научната общност у нас и в чужбина, а и за всеки, който проявява интерес към изследването на подземните местообитания. Не на последно място тя ще спомогне за опазването на пещерите и за вземане на важни природозащитни решения за отделни подземни обекти. Българските спелеолози и пещерняци с интерес очакват и следващи подобни монографии за съседни на България територии.

Historia naturalis bulgarica, 22: 85-89, 2015

Из историята на Природонаучния музей в Скопие през 1941-1944 г.

Петър Берон

Абстракт: The article contains so far unknown documents concerning the history of the Natural History Museum in Skopje, when this Museum was a branch of the Natural History Museum in Sofia (1941-1944).

Key words: Natural History Museum, Skopje, History

Когато Скопие е освободен и попада под българско управление (1941 г.), Природонаучният музей става клон на Естественоисторическия музей в София. По думите на акад. Иван Буреш (казани на П.Б.), той предложил на д-р Станко Караман да остане директор, но той отказал, тъй като се съмнявал, че българското присъствие в Скопие ще е много продължително. Тогава д-р Буреш назначил на тази длъжност д-р Кръстю Тулешков, който е ръководил музея до 1944 г. Този четиригодишен период е изцяло прескочен от официалната история на Природонаучния музей в Скопие.

В архивите на Националния природонаучен музей в София намерихме (с помощта на отличната библиотекарка Лили Борисова) папка със старателно подредени документи за този период и смятаме, че не е излишно да се публикуват част от тях. Жалко е само, че не успяхме да разпитаме по-подробно самия д-р Тулешков, който почина през 1976 година, както и д-р Буреш (1885-1980).

Превръщането на основания през 1927 г. от Станко Караман Природонаучен музей в Скопие в клон на софийския Царски музей започва с една заповед на министър председателя и министър на Народното просвещение проф. Богдан Филов. Ето я (Фиг. 1):

За уредник на новия клон на Царските природонаучни институти е назначен асистентът по ентомология д-р Кръстю Тулешков. Преди това д-р Тулешков е бил командирован с цел да се опази музеят. Ето и самите заповеди на д-р Буреш (Фиг. 2, Фиг. 3):

На музея е предоставена нова сграда. На 6 август 1941 г. комисия разглежда и утвърждава искането от 4.8.1941 г. на д-р Тулешков за нова сграда със следния

Протокол

Днес, на 6 август 1941 г., в гр. Скопие, комисията предвидена в чл. 17 от Закона за държавните имоти, в състав...., се занима с искането на Природонаучния музей в гр. Скопие с писмо 4 от 1.VIII. 1941 г. да му бъде отстъпена държавната сграда в гр. Скопие, ул. Княз Кирил 9 - 11 (бивша улица Кнеза Арсена, същия номер), бивша собственост на "Пенсионното сдружение на чиновниците при частните предприятия", което също е престанало да съществува, за да му послужи за нуждите на музея.

Комисията, като взе предвид обстоятелството: 1. Че сега Природонаучния музей, който със заповед 1619 от 24.VIII.1941 г. от Министерството на народната просвета се причислява към Природонаучните институти на Негово Величество Царя – клон в град Скопие, се помещава в едно частно, тясно, полупаянтово и съвсем неудобно за целта здание, за което се плаща месечен наем от около 5500 лв.; 2. Че поради голямата научна и културна роля, която този институт, като клон от Природонаучните инсти-

тути на Н.В. Царя, ще има да изиграе в Скопие и Македония изобщо, като се развие в един истински център за проучването на цялостното природа на Македония; 3. че посоченото и поискано за нуждите на музея здание притежава всички необходими качества и условия за да задоволи нуждите на Природонаучния музей и да гарантира развитието му в бъдеще, понеже е достатъчно широко със застроената си площ от 320 кв.м. и височина 3 етажа и партер, отчасти използуван за магазини, има масивна железобетонна конструкция, централно отопление, удобна за развитието на сбирките система от стаи, лесно пригодими за лаборатории и научни кабинети помещения и пр., реши да одобри отпускането на споменатата сграда за помещение на Природонаучния музей в гр. Скопие и изказва мнение настоящия протокол да бъде одобрен.

Настоящия протокол се направи в три еднообразни екземпляри, които се представят в Министерството на земледелието. Отделение за държавните имоти.

Комисия: Агент по държавните имоти
Пенчо Н. Йосифов
Помощник кмет Жерновски
Представители на данъчните власти и на общинската техническа власт
Представител на Природонаучния музей
д-р Кръстю Тулешков

Протоколът носи още няколко подписа на длъжностни лица и е утвърден от министъра на „земледелието и държавните имоти“ Ив. Георгиев.

Ето протокола за приемането на сградата:

Протокол

Днес, 20.VIII. 1941 г., съгласно заповедта № 308/20.VIII.1941 на Г-на Областния Директор , комисията в състав... се събра и отвори държавната сграда, находяща се на улица Княз Кирил № 9 и 11, бивша собственост на “Пенсионно сдружение на чиновниците при частните предприятия” в бившата Югославия, отстъпена от Министерството на земледелието и държавните имоти на Природонаучния музей в гр. Скопие.

Комисията констатира, че всичките стаи в зданието са празни, с изключение на двата магазина в партера, които са временно наети от частни фирми, и едно малко помещение от 3 малки стаички също в партера, служащи за лекарски кабинет. В никое от помещенията на зданието не са изостанали каквито и да било инвентарни вещи или покъщина.

Настящият протокол се направи в 3 еднообразни екземпляри, по един от които се дава на всяко от представените в комисията учреждения.

Комисия:
Чиновник по държ. имоти Пенчо Йосифов
Пом. Секр. Обл. Дирекция Георги Перелингов
Уредн. на Природонаучния музей Д-р Кр. Тулешков
Скопие, 20.VIII.1941 г.

Както личи от документацията, старото здание на ул. Царица Йоана 80 е било напуснато на 1.IX.1941 г. след ремонта на новопридобитото здание. Запазени са и 29 фотографии, от които личи как са изглеждали зданията и експозицията на музея, както и планове на старото здание на ул. Царица Йоана 80.

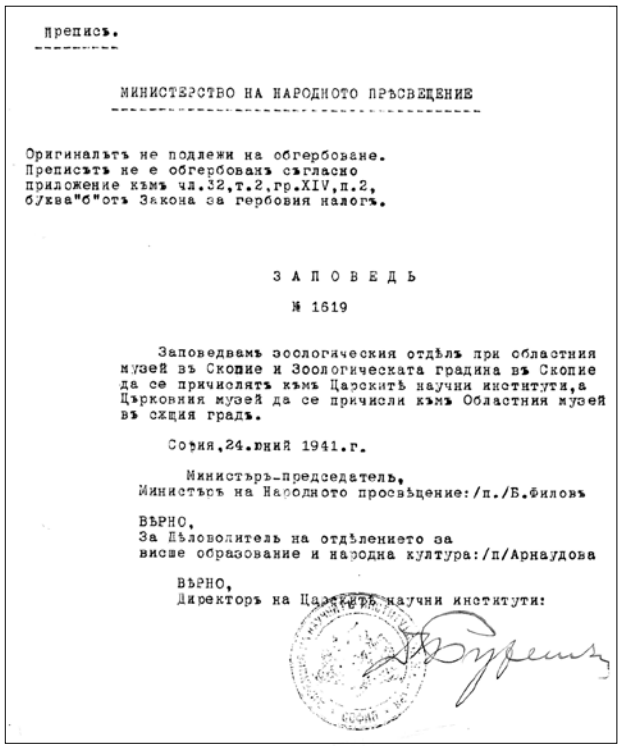
Интересно е да се знае кои хора са работили в Музея по това време. Някои имена могат да бъдат възстановени по акуратно водените „оправдателни“ (финансови) документи. Освен д-р Тулешков, според ведомостта за заплатите от 1942 г., в музея са работили Георги Стоянов (пом. препаратор) и Кирил Богоев (лаборант). Имало е и чистачка.

Д-р Кръстю Тулешков е роден на 24 септември 1901 г. в сегашното село Кайнарджа, Силистренско. Пълната му биография е поместена в книгата на Големански и Божков (1997) „Бележити български зоолози“. Той е изпратен в Скопие първо като мобилизиран, възложено му е било да запази музея от разграбване. По-късно е назначен за уредник на музея, обогатява го с нови колекции и създава отдели по ботаника и геология. Той допринася много и за преместването на музея в новата сграда.

Георги Стоянов Георгиев от Ямбол е назначен на 28 юни 1941 г. до 1 февруари 1942 г. той е бил лаборант към музея в Скопие, а след това (до 15 октомври 1944 г.) – пом. препаратор.

Кирил Димитров Богоев, роден на 10 юни1917 г., и жител на Скопие, е назначен за лаборант в музея в Скопие от 1.2.1942 г. с 2020 лв основна заплата. Преди това е бил на същата служба в музея от 1 юни 1937 г. От 1 август 1943 г. заплатата му се повишава на 3200 лева.

Фотографии (Фиг. 4-8)



Препис.

МИНИСТЕРСТВО НА НАРОДНОТО ПРЪСВЕЩЕНИЕ

Оригиналътъ не подлежи на обгербоване.
Преписътъ не е обгербованъ съгласно приложение къмъ чл.32,т.2,гр.XIV,п.2, буква"б"отъ Закона за гербовия налогъ.

З А П О В Е Д Ь

№ 1619

Заповедвамъ зоологическия отдѣлъ при областния музей въ Скопие и Зоологическата градина въ Скопие да се причислятъ къмъ Царскитѣ научни институти,а Църковния музей да се причисли къмъ Областния музей въ сѫщия градъ.

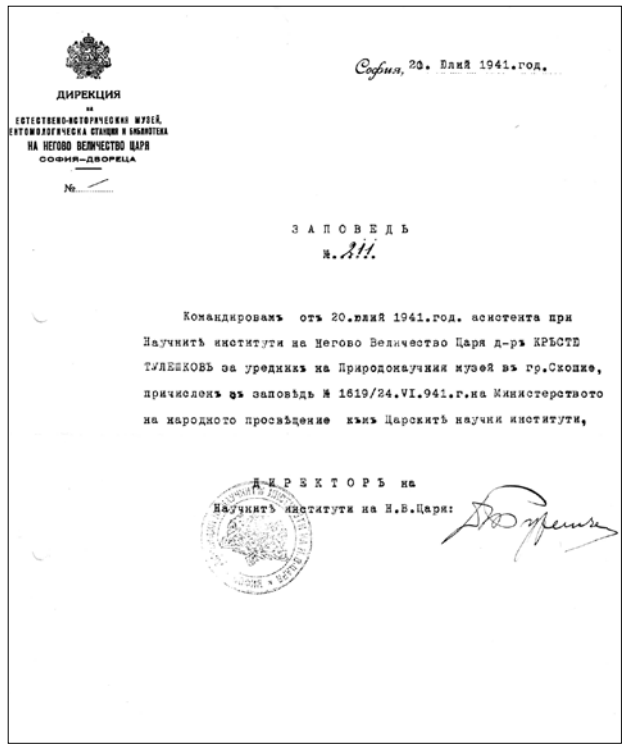
София,24.юний 1941.г.

Министъръ-председатель,
Министъръ на Народното просвѣщение:/п./Б.Филовъ

ВѢРНО,
За Дѣловодитель на отдѣлението за висше образование и народна култура:/п/Арнаудова

ВѢРНО,
Директоръ на Царскитѣ научни институти:

Фиг. 1. Заповед на Б. Филов



ДИРЕКЦИЯ
на
ЕСТЕСТВЕНО-ИСТОРИЧЕСКИЯ МУЗЕЙ,
ЕНТОМОЛОГИЧЕСКА СТАНЦИЯ И БИБЛИОТЕКА
НА НЕГОВО ВЕЛИЧЕСТВО ЦАРЯ
СОФИЯ-ДВОРЕЦА

№ 1

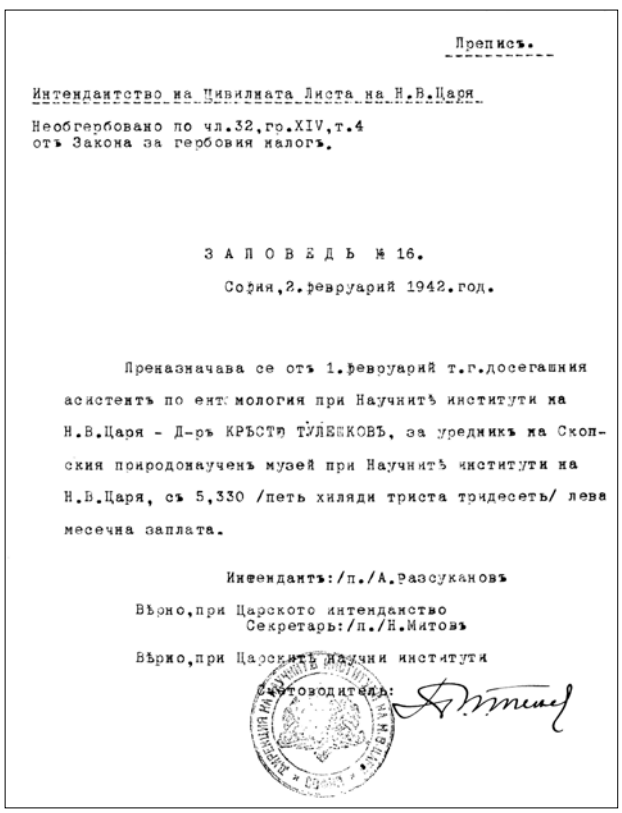
София, 20. Юний 1941.год.

З А П О В Е Д Ь
№ 111.

Командировамъ отъ 20.юний 1941.год. асистента при Научнитѣ институти на Негово Величество Царя д-ръ КРЪСТЕ ТУЛЕШКОВЪ за уредникъ на Природонаучния музей въ гр.Скопие, причисленъ съ заповѣдь № 1619/24.VI.941.г.на Министерството на народното просвѣщение къмъ Царскитѣ научни институти,

Д И Р Е К Т О Р Ъ на
Научнитѣ институти на Н.В.Царя:

Фиг. 2. Заповед на д-р Буреш



Препис.

Интендантство на Цивилната Листа на Н.В.Царя

Необгербовано по чл.32,гр.XIV,т.4
отъ Закона за гербовия налогъ.

З А П О В Е Д № 16.

София,2.февруарий 1942.год.

Преназначава се отъ 1.февруарий т.г.досегашния асистентъ по ентомология при Научнитѣ институти на Н.В.Царя - Д-ръ КРЪСТЮ ТУЛЕШКОВЪ, за уредникъ на Скопския природонаученъ музей при Научнитѣ институти на Н.В.Царя, съ 5,330 /петь хиляди триста тридесетъ/ лева месечна заплата.

Интендантъ:/п./А.Разсукановъ

Вѣрно,при Царското интенданство
Секретарь:/п./Н.Митовъ

Вѣрно,при Царскитѣ научни институти
Дѣловодитель:

Фиг. 3. Заповед на д-р Буреш

Вероятно много от тези експонати са унищожени по време на земетресението на 26 юли 1963 г., което разруши зданието на музея на улица Орце Николов 2.

Фиг. 4. Сградата на музея в Скопие

В документацията са запазени и подробни документи за бюджета на Природонаучния музей в Скопие за този период.

Ето какво направиха за Природонаучния музей в Скопие българите от София през тежките военни години. Все пак, не е лошо колегите от музея в Скопие да включат този период в историята на музея си, а не да го държат като празнина.

Литература

Берон П. 2002. Природонаучният музей на Македония. – Historia naturalis bulgarica, **15**: 163 – 164.

Received: 04.11.2015

Фиг. 5-8. Експонати от старата експозиция на музея в Скопие

Author's address:

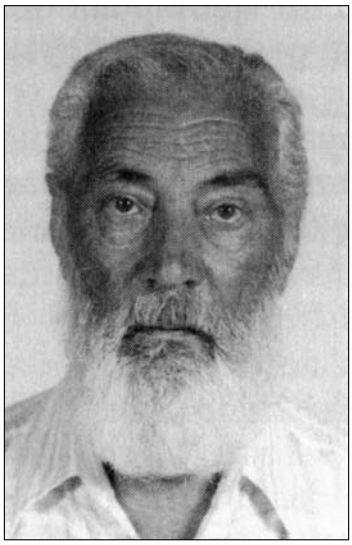
Petar Beron, National Museum of Natural History – BAS, Tsar Osvoboditel Blvd. 1, 1000 Sofia, Bulgaria

On the history of the Natural History Museum in Skopje in 1941-1944

Petar Beron

(Summary)

The rich and interesting Natural History Museum in Skopje (Rep. Macedonia) was founded in 1927 by Stanko Karaman. Since 1941, after the liberation of Skopje, it became a branch of the Royal Natural History Museum in Sofia. Dr Krastyu Tuleshkov was appointed curator of this branch and, until the end of 1944, contributed to the preservation and enlarging of the museum. He organized the transfer of the museum into a new and better building, introduced botanical and geological sections and, in the difficult war conditions, contributed with new collections to the exhibition and the scientific fund of the Skopje branch. In the actual history of the Natural History Museum of Republic of Macedonia this period is not elucidated, that is why we decided to fill this gap in the history of the institution, using the well preserved documentation housed in the archive of the National Museum of Natural History in Sofia. This documentation contains photos and the original papers for the transfer and organization of the Skopje Museum in 1941 – 1944. We feel that the anti-Bulgarian politics of the official Macedonian authorities should not lead to corrupting history. It is good to know how the short Bulgarian presence in Skopje in the war period contributed to preserving and enhancing a rich and interesting museum, center of studies of Macedonian nature.



In Memoriam

Professor Blagoy Gruev, D. Sc. (1936-2015)

On February 15th 2015, one of the most prominent Bulgarian taxomomists and zoogeographers – Professor Emeritus Blagoy Gruev passed away. Born in Plovdiv on 24.04. 1936, he graduated in the University of Plovdiv, became Assistant in the Zoology of Invertebrates (1966), and later Associated Professor (1979) and Professor (1989), Dean of Biological Faculty of Plovdiv University (1993 – 1999). Becoming gradually one of the best specialists in the large family Chrysomelidae (Coleoptera) in Europe, B. Gruev defended theses as Doctor in Biology (1971) and Doctor in Sciences (1987), the latter on the "Fauna and Zoogeography of the subfamily Alticinae (Chrysomelidae, Coleoptera) of the Balkan Peninsula".

Since his first publication in 1964, B. Gruev published (partly with Prof. P. Angelov and his long term co-author V. Tomov) a series of papers not only on the Chrysomelidae of Bulgaria, but also on the fauna of many other countries.

I remember with gratitude that he published many papers on the Chrysomelidae, collected by me from Nepal, India, Sri Lanka, Vietnam, Burma, Afghanistan and other places. Gruev had acquired excellent reputation with his colleagues as one of the most reliable specialists in Chysomelidae. Gruev and Tomov accumulated a vast collection of Chrysomelidae from the entire Palearctic Region, including many type specimens. Part of it he deposited in the National Museum of Natural History – they will be kept forever in good order and available to specialists.

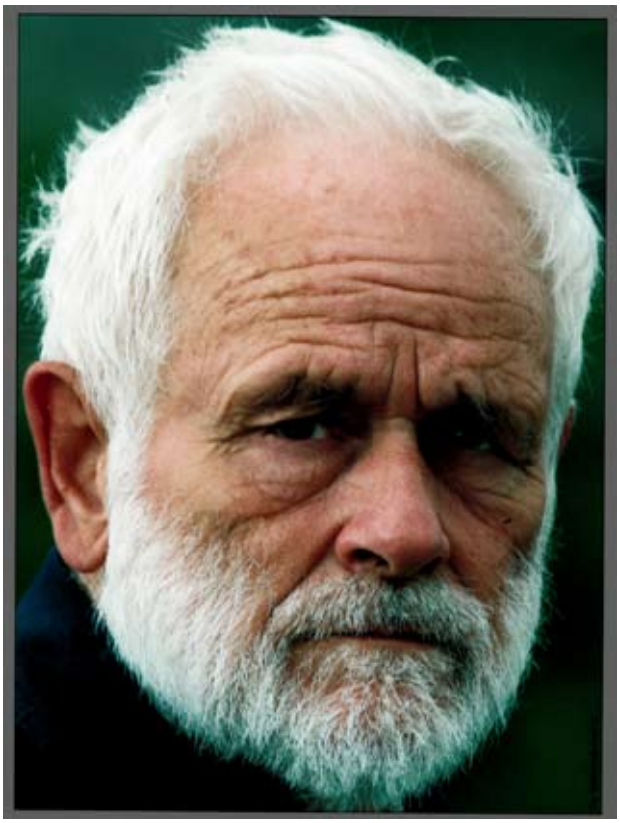
The active work of Gruev and Tomov was crowned by the two volumes of "Fauna Bulgarica" (1984, 1986, altogether 607 pp.) and by a catalogue of Bulgaria's Chrysomelidae. The long experience of B. Gruev reflected also in catalogues of Chrysomelidae of Macedonia (1998), Turkey (1999), Greece (1990), Romania (1993), Cyprus (1995) and the Balkan Peninsula (1992, monograph of 512 pp.).

Gruev lectured for many years in the Plovdiv University, on biogeography, zoology of invertebrates and the special course "Principles of the zoological taxonomy, systematics and classification". His experience in biogeography was materialized in several manuals, still the most used by students and zoologists. His "General Biogeography" had three editions (1988, 1994, 1999), the last two together with B. Kuzmanov. Gruev also authored several articles on the zoogeographic elements of Balkan Peninsula. Together with D. Bechev, Gruev published the very useful Bibliography of the Zoogeography of Bulgaria (2004, First Roll).

Retired in 2004, in 2010 Gruev was honoured with the title Professor Emeritus. We, Bulgarian zoologists, will remember this excellent specialist and Colleague. He will be remembered also by his foreign colleagues worldwide.

Petar Beron

Historia naturalis bulgarica, 22: 91-98, 2015



Dr. Vladimir Beshkov at 80 years of age

Petar Beron

On May 1st 2015 Vladimir and I camped in front of the cave Svinskata Dupka near the Lakatnik railway station. The idea was to celebrate the visit of this cave 60 years earlier – my first cave. Beshkov, who introduced me to caves, had already visited the karst of Lakatnik and Karlukovo, and, more importans, knew Petar Tranteev, who was for many years our guide and teacher in the dark world of caves.

For all these years I was working in permanent colaboration with one of the most learned and remarquable Bulgarian zoologists. There were no computers, internet, xeroxes, even typewriters were a problem. To exchange knowledge and ideas with people like "Beshkata" was important and often one idea has been developed into another – for publications, expeditions and simple humane ties.

Vladimir Anastasov Beshkov was born in Sofia on 10.09.1935, in the family of the prominent Bulgarian geographer Prof. Anastas Beshkov, Member of the Bulgarian Academy of Sciences. His childhood was spent in Svishtov, where his father was professor in geography. Vladimir graduated in the Faculty of Biology, Geology and Geography of the University of Sofia in 1959 and was appointed to the Institute of Zoology of BAS, where he retired in 1995. Besides his main field – Herpetology – Beshkov was very interested in exploring caves and we visited together many of them (and discovered some). Since 1958 we were among the first to make rope laders for descending pot holes, we were exploring new caves with very limited resources while there were no caving clubs or federation.

We started also the first post-war bat ringing and Vladimir remained interested in bats ever since and wrote some papers on them.

The main field of interest of V. Beshkov (Doctor since 1979) remained the reptiles and amphibians. He is now the dean of Bulgarian herpetologists and still helps the younger colleagues in their work. As early as in 1964 we published with him a Catalogue and Bibliography of Bulgarian herpetofauna – the third phase of research on these animals, after Kovatchev and Buresch and Tzonkov. Beshkov's work and personality was highly appreciated by Acad. Dr. Buresch, who published with him an interesting article on *Vipera aspis*. So far Beshkov has written 83 scientific papers, including two books, on the taxonomy, ecology, biology and distribution of Bulgarian amphibians and reptiles and on bats.

Particularly important are his actions for understanding the biology of the snakes in Maleshevska planina (SW Bulgaria), where two thirds of the snake species in Bulgaria live. He greatly contributed with studying the biology of a set of little explored species in this region. Another phenomenon, discovered by V. Beshkov, was the vertical, directional breeding migration of *Rana temporaria* in the lowland near Botevgrad, one of the longest worldwide that could be up to 10 km. This research, carefully carried out for a long time, is of universal importance for the better understanding of the biology of this mountain frog. His efforts are being rewarded with the established protected area the marsh "Muchalnitsa" that is first and the single protected area specially dedicated for amphibian species. Beshkov's research on *Rana graeca* is fundamental for the knowledge of the biology of this little known species. He greatly contributed to herpetospe-

cies faunistics, driving the main framework of their distributional pattern. Beshkov is working for the protection of tortoises and other amphibians and reptiles in Bulgaria and achieved legal results in this field. He started a conservation campaign for the administrative protection of the tortoises' species in the late seventies. Among the main contribution of Beshkov are the amphibians and reptiles texts in the first and the second editions of the national red data book. Another contribution of Beshkov is his activity as consultant of many films about the nature, having received high international awards.

Beshkov was (and remains) interested in traveling to the wonders of the world. Since 1971 it became easier to travel abroad and we started our expeditions first to neighbouring Greece and Turkey, to Iran, Iraq, Syria, Lebanon, and later to far away countries. These travels were difficult, but we were young and everything seemed amazing. Traveling on his motorcycle with side-car, with very little (mostly our own) money, spending the night on the open, we were happy nevertheless. We were (and still are) very interested in monuments, temples, museums, and during the two month tour of the Near East with our friend Tanyu Michev in 1972 we saw a lot – Palmira, Baalbek, Persepolis, Capadokia, mountains like Erjias, Suphan and Elburs, caves and interesting people. Later, with the same motocycle, we visited some Greek islands, Crete and discovered the unusual cave fauna of Santorini. Many new species have been collected and described as a result of these travels.

A memorable travel was the one in East Africa in 1983. After two months in Mozambique, we visited Zimbabwe, Zambia and Tanzania, including Zanzibar, climbed Kilimanjaro and saw many exotic things. Beshkov is fond of mountains and, besides the high summits where we have been together (Erdjias, Suphan, Demavend, Kilimanjaro, Ruwenzori, Kerinci, Rinjani, Greek and Bulgarian mountains), he reached the tops of some others (Ararat, Kazbeg, Elbrus).

In 1994 we traveled in Indonesia and visited Sumatra, Java, Nias, Bali, Nusa Penida, Lombok, Sumba, Sumbawa, Komodo, Flores and Timor. For a herpetologist to see the dragons of Komodo was a life-time experience. Meanwhile Beshkov visited the United States, invited by his partner Prof. Jameson.

We traveled again in East Africa (Kenya and Uganda) in 1993, climbing the summit Ruwenzori and visiting Elgon and some other places in these countries.

Beshkov knows in details Bulgaria, even the smallest villages and hills. With his remarkable memory, inherited from his father, he often helps zoogeographers and makers of atlases of different Bulgarian animals. Vladimir Beshkov remains involved in the protection of nature and made many expert assessments for different projects. With his typical honesty and firmness his assessments are accurate and reflect the real situation in the explored areas.

The activity of Beshkov in protecting the tortoises, the habitats of the Alpine newt, the important breeding pond of *Rana temporaria* near Botevgrad and others contributed to enhancing of public awareness what concerns the amphibians and reptiles.

Beshkov often collects invertebrates in caves and was honoured by specialists who named after him one new genus of cave beetles (*Beskovia*) and 12 species and subspecies of animals (Nematoda, Isopoda, Chilopoda, Diplopoda, Araneae, Acari, Coleoptera, and Amphibia) from Bulgaria, Greece, Indonesia (Sumatra) and Uganda.

For me one of the most important contributions of Vladimir Beshkov to zoology is his son Stoyan, Lepidopterist and fighter for the preserving of Bulgarian nature.

Publications of Dr Vladimir Beshkov (Beškov, Bechkov, Beschkov)

Scientific Publications

Herpetological Papers

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1959. [A new snake for the fauna of Bulgaria]. – Priroda, **1**: 89. (In Bulgarian).

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1959. [Biology and economic importance of *Bufo viridis* L. in Sofia District. Diplom Thesis] – Дипломна работа, Биологически факултет, СУ "Св. Кл. Охридски". (In Bulgarian).

Beškov V.1961. Beitrag zur zoogeographischen Untersuchung der Herpetofauna in Bulgarien. – Bulletin de l'Institut de Zoologie et Musée, Sofia, **10**: 373-383. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Beshkov V. 1965. Über das Vorkommen des Teichfrosches (*Rana esculenta* L.) in Bulgarien. – Bulletin de l'Institut de Zoologie et Musée, Sofia, **19**: 45-54.

Beshkov V. 1966. Untersuchungen über Systematik und Verbreitung der Blindschleiche (*Anguis fragilis* L.) in Bulgarien. – Bulletin de l'Institut de Zoologie et Musée, Sofia, **21**: 185-200. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Beškov V. 1970. Biologie und Verbreitung des griechischen Frosches (*Rana graeca* Blgr.) in Bulgarien. I. Untersuchungen über Nahrung und Ernährung. – Bulletin de l'Institut de Zoologie et Musée, Sofia, **31**: 185-200. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Beljkov V. 1970. Biologie und Verbreitung des griechischen Frosches (*Rana graeca* Blgr.) in Bulgarien. II. Untersuchungen über die Fortpflanzung und die Larven. – Bulletin de l'Institut de Zoologie et Musée, Sofia, **32**: 159-180. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Beškov V. 1970. Biologie und Verbreitung des griechischen Frosches (*Rana graeca* Blgr.) in Bulgarien. III. Untersuchungen über ihre Ökologie und ihre Verbreitung. – Bulletin de l'Institut de Zoologie et Musée, Sofia, **36**: 125-136. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Beškov V. 1972. Zwischenartkontakte und Zusammenleben der Frösche in Bulgarien. – Bulletin de l'Institut de Zoologie et Musée, Sofia, **34**: 85-95. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Beljkov V. 1973. Über die subgenerische Zugehörigkeit der bulgarischen *Vipera ursinii* (Bonaparte, 1835) (Serpentes). – Bulletin de l'Institut de Zoologie et Musée, Sofia, **37**: 103-112 (in Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Beškov V. 1974. Die Höhenverteilung der Schlangen in einer ihrer Artenvielfältigkeit nach spezifischen Region von Südostbulgarien. – Bulletin de l'Institut de Zoologie et Musée, Sofia, **40**: 167-173. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Beschkov W. 1975. Untersuchungen über die Biologie und die Ökologie der Schlangen im Maleschewska-Gebirge (Südwest – Bulgarien) I. Über die Fortpflanzung der Äskulapnatter (*Elaphe longissima longissima* (Laur.). – Ecology, Sofia, **1**: 75-83. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Beschkov W. 1976. Untersuchungen über die Biologie und die Ökologie der Schlangen im Maleschewska-Gebirge (Südwest – Bulgarien) II. Nahrung und Ernährung der Äskulapnatter (*Elaphe longissima longissima* (Laur.). – Ecology, Sofia, **2**: 34-42. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Beschkov W. 1977. Untersuchungen über die Biologie und die Ökologie der Schlangen im Maleschewska-Gebirge (Südwest – Bulgarien) III. Nahrung und Fortpflanzung der Sandotter (*Vipera ammodytes meridionalis* Boulenger). – Ecology, Sofia, **3**: 3-12.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1978. [Biological and ecological studies on the snakes in Maleshevska planina. PhD Thesis] Биологични и екологични изследвания върху змиите в Малешевската планина. – Дисертация за придобиване на научна степен «Кандидат на биологическите науки», Институт по зоология, БАН, 249 с.

Beschkov W. 1978. Untersuchungen des Einflusses der industriellen Verunreinigung auf die Amphibien und Reptilien in der Region der Kupferhütte "G. Damjanow" bei Pirdop. – Ecology, Sofia, **4**: 3-11. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1981. [Distribution, relative numbers and problems of the protection of the rare and endangered amphibians and reptiles in Blagoevgrad District. Regional symposium on Project 8 – MAB – UNESCO, 20-24.10.1980, Blagoevgrad] Разпространение, относителна численост и проблеми на природозащитата на редките и застрашени земноводни и влечуги в Благоевградски окръг. Регионален симпозиум по проект 8 – МАБ – Юнеско, 20-24.10.1980, Благоевград, Сборник материали, София

Beshkov V. 1984. The effect of the Balkan Range on the distribution of the herpetofauna in Bulgaria. – Acta zoologica bulgarica, **25**: 9-15. (Bulg., summ. Russ., Engl.).

Beshkov V. 1984. Distribution, Relative Abundance and Protection of Tortoises in Bulgaria. – Ecology, Sofia, **14**: 14-34. (In Bulgarian with Russian and English summaries).

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1985. Amphibia, Reptilia. – In: Botev B., Peshev Tz. (eds.) Red Data Book in PR Bulgaria. Vol. 2. Animals. Sofia, BAS: 32-41. (In Bulgarian).

Beshkov V. A. 1986. Striped and Non-striped type of colouring of the Ringed snake (*Natrix natrix* L.)(Colubridae) in Bulgaria. – Acta zoologica bulgarica, **31**: 32-36. (In Bulgarian with Russian and English summaries).

Beshkov V. 1987. The protection of reptiles in Bulgaria – successes and problems. – Herpetofauna News, **10**: 6-7.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1987. [Protection of tortoises in Bulgaria – results and forthcomming tasks. In: Botev.B. (ed.) Modern acquisations of Bulgarian zoology. Sofia, BAS] Защита на сухоземните костенурки в България – резултати и предстоящи задачи. – В: Ботев Б. (ред.) Съвременни постижения на българската зоология, София, БАН: 249-251. (In Bulgarian).

Beshkov V. 1987. Number of the stripe-necked terrapin (*Mauremis caspica rivulata* (Valenciennes)) in Bulgaria. – Ecology, Sofia, **20**: 58-64. (In Bulgarian with Russian and English summaries).

Beshkov V. 1988. Neuigkeiten im Schutz der Lurche und Kriechtiere in Bulgarien. – Aquarium-Terarium, **2**: 31-32.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1988. [The longest periodical migration of amphibians in the world] Най-голямата периодична миграция в света на земноводните. – Priroda, Sofia, **37**(1): 34-39. (In Bulgarian).

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1993. Amphibia and Reptilia. – In: Sakalyan M. (ed.) [National Strategy for preservation of the biodiversity] Национална стратегия за опазване на биологичното разнообразие. Основни доклади. Том **1**: 567-584.

Beshkov V. 1993. On the seasonal and diurnal activity of the Sand viper *Vipera ammodytes* (L.) in Bulgaria. – Herpetology, **1**: 3-12. (In Bulgarian with English summary).

Beshkov V. 1993. On the Distribution, Relative Abundance and Protection of Tortoises in Bulgaria. – Chelonian Conservation and Biology, **1** (1): 53-62.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1995. [Past and present status of the herpetofauna in Dobroudja (after publications of 1898 – 1984) and field research in 1995) Bulgarian-Swiss Project] Минало и сегашно състояние на херпетофауната в Добруджа (въз основа на литературни данни от 1898-1984 г. и теренни изследвания от 1995 г.). – [In: Protection of nature in the steppe zones and sustainable agriculture in Southern Dobroudja] В: Опазване на природата в степните зони и устойчиво селско стопанство в южна Добруджа, Българо-швейцарски проект.

Beshkov V. 1997. Record-sized tortoises, *Testudo graeca ibera* and *Testudo hermani boettgeri*, from Bulgaria. – Chelonian Conservation and Biology, **2** (4): 593-596.

Beshkov V. 1998. Bulgaria's Amphibians and Reptiles. – In: Bulgaria's Biological Diversity: Conservation Status and Needs Assessment. Voll. 1 and 2. Sofia-Moscow, Pensoft: 395-410.

Beshkov V. 1998. Classes Amphibia and Reptilia (Amphibians and Reptiles). – In: Michev et al. (eds.). Biodiversity of the Srebarna Biosphere Reserve. Checklist and bibliography. Sofia: Co-published by Context & Pensoft, 85-86.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 2000. [The herpetofauna of Strandja NP and the preservation of amphibian and reptiles. Report for the Second phase of BShOB] Херпетофауната в ПП „Странджа" и опазване на земноводни и влечуги. Доклад, изготвен през Втората фаза на БШПОБ.

Beshkov V. 2007. Amphibians and reptiles of non-lotic Bulgarian wetlands. – In: Michev T. M. and M. P. Stoyneva (eds.) Inventory of Bulgarian Wetlands and their Biodiversity. Part 1: Non-Lotic Wetlands, Publ. House Svetlostrouy, Sofia, 211-214.

[Bartošik M., Beshkov V.] Бартошик М., В. Бешков. 1979. [New species for the fauna of Bulgaria] Нов вид за фауната на България. – Priroda i Znanie, Sofia, **30** (6): 39. (In Bulgarian).

Bartošik M., Bechkov V., Tzenov V. 1981. Morphologie et repartition de *Coluber rubriceps* (Venzmer, 1919), Colubridae, Serpentes) en Bulgarie. – Acta zoologica bulgarica, **17**: 52-57.

Belcheva R., Ilieva H., Beshkov V. 1982. B-chromosomes in the karyotype of *Rana temporaria* L. from a population in Bulgaria. – Comptes rendus de l'Académie bulgare des Sciences, **35** (6): 827-829.

Belcheva R., Biserkov V., Konstantinova G., Ilieva H., Beshkov V. 1984. Cytogenetic investigation of *Lacerta erhardi riveti* Chab. (Lacertidae, Reptilia). – Comptes rendus de l'Académie bulgare des Sciences, **37** (10): 1411-1413.

Belcheva R., Biserkov V., Ilieva H., Beshkov V., Petkov P. 1984. Comparative study of the karyotype of 8 species of lizards of genus *Lacerta* (Sauria, Lacertidae). – In: Third National Conference of Cytogenetic, vol. **2**: 436-439.

Belcheva R., Biserkov V., Ilieva H., Beschkov V., Petkov P. 1986. Karyological Studies on *Lacerta vivipara* (Jacq.) Collected in Bulgaria. – Cytologia, **51**: 567-570.

Belcheva R., Biserkov V., Konstantinova G., Ilieva H., Beshkov V. 1987. Karyological investigations of two lizard species of the families Gekkonidae and Scincidae. – Comptes rendus de l'Académie bulgare des Sciences, **40** (12): 95-98.

Belcheva R., Biserkov V., Beshkov V., Ilieva H. 1988. Karyological studies of two lizard species of the family Anguidae. – Comptes rendus de l'Académie bulgare des Sciences, **41** (12): 129-132.

Belcheva R., Biserkov V., Ilieva H., Beshkov V. 1992. Karyological studies on four species of turtles (Chelonia, Reptilia). – Annuaire de l'Université de Sofia "Kliment Ohridski" Faculté de biologie, Livre 1 – Zoologie, **80**: 212-219.

Belcheva R., Biserkov V., Beshkov V., Ilieva H. 1993. Cytogenetical studies of 10 species of snakes (Ophidia, Reptilia) from the fauna of Bulgaria. – Annuaire de l'Université de Sofia "Kliment Ohridski" Faculté de biologie, Livre 1 – Zoologie, **82**: 277-288.

Beron P., Beshkov V., Popov V., Vassilev M., Pandurska R., Ivanova T. 2000. Biodiversity of Small Vertebrates (Pisces, Amphibia, Reptilia, Mammalia – Insectivora, Chiroptera, Lagomorpha and Rodentia) in the Central Balkan National Park. – In: Sakalian M. (ed.) Biological Diversity of the Central Balkan National Park, Sofia, 363-391.

Beron P., Beshkov V., Popov V., Vassilev M., R. Pandurska R., Ivanova T. 2000. Biodiversity of Small Vertebrates (Pisces, Amphibia, Reptilia, Mammalia – Insectivora, Chiroptera, Lagomorpha, Rodentia) in Rila National Park. – In: Sakalian M. (ed.) Biological Diversity of the Rila National Park, Sofia, 333-360.

Beshkov V. A., Angelova B. A. 1981. An Unusual Reproductive Migration of the Common Frog (*Rana temporaria* L.). – Ecology, Sofia, **8**: 34-42. (In Bulgarian with Russian and English summaries).

Beškov V., Beron P. 1964. Catalogue et bibliographie des Amphibiens et des Reptiles en Bulgarie. Sofia, ABS. 39 p.

Beshkov V. A., Delčeva M. N., Dobrev D. D. 1986. Movements and Strict Fidelity to the Place of Egg-Laying of the Common Toads (*Bufo bufo bufo* (L.) in Stream Water Reservoirs. – Ecology, Sofia, **19**: 62-70. (In Bulgarian with Russian and English summaries).

[Beshkov V., Donchev S., Karapetkova M., Nikolov N., Meshinev T., Popov V.] Бешков В., С. Дончев, М. Карапеткова, Н. Николов, Т. Мешинев, В. Попов. 1994. [Reptilia] Влечуги. – [In: Red Data Book of Shumen District], Shumen. В: Червена книга на Шуменския регион. Шумен, Изд. "Славчо Николов и сие", 84-92.

Beshkov V. A., Dushkov D. T. 1981. Materials on the Batrachophagy and Herpetophagy of Snakes in Bulgaria. – Ecology, Sofia, **9**: 43-50. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Beshkov V., Gerasimov S. 1980. Small mammals as food components of snakes in the Maleshevo Mountain (Southwestern Bulgaria). – Ecology, Sofia, **6**: 51-56.

Beshkov V., Guillaume C.-P., Heulin B. 1994. Biogéographie et mode de reproduction de *Lacerta vivipara* en Bulgarie. – In: Carbonnel, J.-P., I. Stamenov (eds.) Observatorie de Montagne de Moussala OM2, **3**: 218-221.

Beschkov V., Jameson D. 1980. Movement and abundance of the Yellow-bellied Toad *Bombina variegata*. – Herpetologica, **36** (4): 365-370.

Beschkov W., Nankinov D. 1979. Materialien über die Ornithophagia der Schlangen im Gebirge "Mateschewska" "Südwestbulgarien" – Ecology, Sofia, **5**: 55-63. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Beshkov V., Stoyanov A. 2000. The Amphibians of the Glacial Lakes in the Rila Mountains. – In: Golemanski, V., W. Naidenow (eds.) Biodiversity and evolution of glacial water ecosystems in the Rila Mountains, Sofia, Institute of Zoology, BAS, 79-82.

Beshkov V., Nanev K. 2002. Amphibians and Reptiles in Bulgaria. Pensoft, Sofia-Moskow [in Bulgarian: Бешков В., К. Нанев. 2002. Земноводни и влечуги в България], 120 p.

Beškov V., Undshian E., Simeonov S., Darakčiev A. 1967. Neue Angaben über die Verbreitung einiger Amphibien und Reptilien in Bulgarien. – Bulletin de l'Institut de Zoologie et Musée, Sofia, **25**: 5-10. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Beškov V., Zončev Z. 1963. Der Feuersalamander (*Salamandra salamandra* L.) im Vitoša-Gebirge. – Bulletin de l'Institut de Zoologie et Musée, Sofia, **13**: 79-91. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

[Biserkov V., Petrov B., Naumov B., Beshkov V., Dobrev D., Duhalov D., Stoev P., Christov K., Ivanchev I.] Бисерков В., Б. Петров, Б. Наумов, В. Бешков, Д. Добрев, Д. Духалов, П. Стоев, К. Христов, И. Иванчев. 2005. Опазване на биоразнообразието от земноводни и влечуги – постижения и предстоящи задачи [Preservaton of the biodiversity of amphibians and reptiles – achievements and actual tasks]. – In: Петрова, А. (ред.) [Petrova A., (ed.)] Съвременно състояние на биоразнообразието в България – проблеми и перспективи. София, 283-292. [Current state of Bulgarian biodiversity – problems and perspectives. Sofia, 283-292]. (In Bulgarian).

Christov K., Beshkov V. 1999. On the subspecies morphological characteristics of the sandvipers (*Vipera ammodytes*) from different locations in Bulgaria. – Acta zoologica bulgarica, **51** (2/3): 61-68.

Džukić G., Beškov V., Sidorovska V., Cogălniceanu D., Kalezić M. 2005. Historical and contemporary ranges of the spadefoot toads *Pelobates* spp. (Amphibia: Anura) in the Balkan Peninsula. – Acta zoologica cracoviensia, **48A** (1-2): 1-9.

Buresch I., Beškov V. 1965. Wird die Giftschlange *Vipera aspis* L.) in Bulgarien angetroffen? – Bulletin de l'Institut de Zoologie et Musée, Sofia, **18**: 5-30. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Džukić G., Beškov V., Sidorovska V., Cogălniceanu D., Kalezić M. 2008. Contemporary chorology of the spadefoot toads (*Pelobates* spp.) in the Balkan Peninsula. – Zeitschrift für Feldherpetologie, **15**: 61-78.

Guillaume C.-P., Heulin B., Beshkov V. 1997. Biogeography of *Lacerta (Zootoca) vivipara* Jacquin, 1787: reproductive mode and enzyme phenotypes in Bulgaria. – Ecography, **20**: 240-246, Copenhagen.

Hristov K., Russev G., Westerström A., Beshkov V. 2004. New record of *Vipera ursinii* (Bonaparte, 1835) in Bulgaria. – Historia naturalis bulgarica, **16**: 119-121.

Jameson D., Smith M., Dove L., Klass M., Beshkov V. 1982. Analysis of a hybrid population of *Bombina* (*bombina* X *variegata*). – In: 62 annual meeting, American Society of Ichthyologists and Herpetologists, N. Ilinois University, DeKalb, Ilinois, June 13.

Kalchev R., Beshkov V. et al. 2010. Vertebrate species distribution in selected wetlands of the Danube River Basin. – Transylvanian Review of Systematical and Ecological Research, 10 ("The Wetlands Diversity"), 151-168.

Manahilov R., Marchev N., Beshkov V. 1973. Comparative study of the poisons [of] *Vipera ammodytes ammodytes* and *Vipera ammodytes meridionalis*. – Ministerstvo na narodnoto zdrave, Godina sedma: 79-84. (In Bulgarian with Russian and English summaries).

Młynarski M., Beschkow V. 1985. Die Landschildkröte (*Testudo* (*Protestudo*) sp.) aus dem Oligozän von Brezani bei Blagoevgrad im Südwesten Bulgariens. – Acta zoologica bulgarica, **26**: 50-53.

Naumov B., Tzankov N., Donchev K., Petrov B., Stojanov A., Popgeorgiev G., Mollov I., Beshkov V. 2015. The Herpetofauna (Amphibia and Reptilia) of the Vrachanska Mountain: Species Composition, Distribution and Conservation. In: "Faunistic diversity of Vrachanska Mountain". – ZooNotes.

Petrov B., Beshkov V. 2001. Amphibians (Amphibia) and Reptiles (Reptilia) in Kresna Gorge. – In: Beron P. (ed.) Biodiversity of Kresna Gorge (SW Bulgaria), Sofia, NMNH and Institute of Zoology, BAS, 297-303. (In Bulgarian with English summary).

[Petrov B., Beshkov V., Popgeorgiev G., Plachiyski D.] Петров Б., В. Бешков, Г. Попгеоргиев, Д. Плачийски. 2005. [Action plan for preservation of tortoises in Bulgaria: 2005 – 2014. Plovdiv] План за действие за опазване на сухоземните костенурки в България: 2005 -2014. БДЗП, НПМ, БФБ, Пловдив, 58 с.

Petrov B., Stoev P., Beshkov V. 2001. A review on the species composition and distribution of the amphibians (Amphibia) and reptiles (Reptilia) in the Eastern Rhodopes Mountain, Bulgaria. – Historia naturalis bulgarica, **13**: 127-153.

Petrov B., Tzankov N., Strijbosch H., Popgeorgiev G., Beshkov V. 2006. The herpetofauna (Amphibia and Reptilia) of the Western Rhodopes mountain (Bulgaria and Greece). – In: Beron, P. (ed.) Biodiversity of Bulgaria 3. Biodiversity of Western Rhodopes (Bulgaria and Greece). I. Sofia, Pensoft and NMNH Sofia, 863-912.

Vulchanov V., Botev B., Kehayov I., Beshkov V. 1976. Immunological Studies on the Ontogenic Stages of *Bombina variegata* (L.). – Acta zoologica bulgarica, 4: 38-47. (In Bulgarian with Russian and English summaries).

Papers on Bats

Beshkov V. 1985. Bats. – In: Red Data Book of People's Republic of Bulgaria. ed. Bulg. Acad. of Science, 130-131.

Beshkov V. 1993. [Bats]. – In: [M. Sakalyan, C. Meine, eds., National Strategy for Preserving the Biological Diversity, Vol. 1], Sofia, 631-645. (In Bulgarian).

Beshkov V. 1998. The Bats of Bulgaria. – In: Meine C., M. Sakalian (eds.), Bulgaria's Biological Diversity: Conservation Status and Needs Assessment, Vol. I and II, "Pensoft", Sofia, 453-466.

Beshkov V., Beron P. 1962. Notizen über die Verbreitung und die Biologie einiger seltener Fledermäuse in Bulgarien. – Bulletin de l'Institut de Zoologie et Musée, Sofia, **12**: 35-39. (In Bulgarian with Russian and German summaries).

Kalčev B., Beškov V. 1963. Die Bulldogfledermaus – Vertreter einer neuen Fledermaus-Familie in Bulgarien. – Bulletin de l'Institut de Zoologie et Musee, Sofia, **14**: 251-253.

Pandurska R. S., Beshkov V. A. 1997. Bats (Chiroptera) of the high mountains of Southern Bulgaria. OM2 International Symposium, Observation of Mountain Environment in Europe, 14-18 October 1997, Borovetz, Bulgaria.

Pandurska R. S., Beshkov V. A. 1998. Species diversity of bats in underground roosts of the Western Stara Planina Mts. (Bulgaria). – Vespertilio, **3**: 81-91 (the same in Second International Conference on Carpathian bats, 28 August -1 September 1998, Slovakia, Abstracts, p. 10).

Pandurska R. S., Beshkov V., Pandourski I. S. 1999. Bats (Chiroptera) from the karst region of Gintzi village (North-West Bulgaria). – Acta zoologica bulgarica, **51** (2-3): 69-72.

Popov V., Pandurski I., Pandurska-Whitcher R., Beshkov V. 2006. Small Mammals (Insectivora, Chiroptera, Lagomorpha, Rodentia) in the area of Strandzha Mountain, South-Eastern Bulgaria. – In: Challenges of establishement and management of a trans-border biosphere reserve between Bulgaria and Turkey in Strandzha Mountain.UNESCO-BAS-MOEW, 87-104.

Some popular articles (all in Bulgarian)

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1955. [European freshwater turtle] Блатна костенурка (*Emys orbicularis*). – Priroda i Znanie, **8** (5): 8-10.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1956. [European worm snake] Змията червейница у нас. – Priroda i Znanie, **4**: 16-18.

[Beshkov V.] 1960a. [The life in the caves] Животът пещерите. – Turist, Sofia, **5** (3): 20-21.

[Beshkov V.] 1960b [The *Pheggomisetes*, interesting inhabitants of caves]. – Priroda i Znanie, Sofia, **13** (6): 15.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1960c. [The tortoise] Сухоземната костенурка. – Turist, Sofia, **5**: 28.

[Beshkov V.] Beshkov V. 1960d. [The caves near Gintsi] Пещерите при Гинци. – Turist, Sofia, **5** (9): 14-15.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1961. [The importance of the amphibians for the economy] Значението на земноводните за народното стопанство. – Priroda i Znanie, **14** (7): 16-18.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1961. [Friend of the forest] Приятел на гората. – Turist, Sofia, **6** (5): 26.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1962. [Tserovskata peshtera cave] Церовската пещера. – Turist, Sofia, **7** (12): 20-21.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1964. [The Colubrids in Bulgaria] Смоците в България. – Priroda i Znanie, **17** (9): 16-18.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1969. [Will the tortoises vanish from our forests and fields? – Narodna kooperaciya, **1**: 24-25.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1972. [The common toad] Кафява крастава жаба. – Priroda i Znanie, **25** (3): 40.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1973. [The disgraced Ophisaurus] Онеправданият змиегущер. – Turist, Sofia, **4**: 24.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1974. [Salamander] Дъждовник. – Priroda i Znanie, **27** (8): 32.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1974. [Amphibians and reptiles also communicate among themselfs] Земноводните и влечугите също общуват помежду си. – Priroda i Znanie, **27** (9): 23-25.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1976. [Alpine newt] Алпийски тритон. – Turist, Sofia, **10**: 29.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1977. [The winter shelters of the amphibians and the reptiles] Зимните квартири на земноводните и влечугите. – Priroda i Znanie, **28** (1): 9-11.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1977. [The spring in the life of amphibians] Пролетта в живота на земноводните. – Priroda i Znanie, **28** (2): 16-17.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1977. [The tortoises in Bulgaria] Сухоземните костенурки в България. – Priroda i Znanie, **28** (4): 7-8.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1980. [Nine species under protection] Под защита девет вида. – Zashtita na prirodata, **5**: 18-22.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1981. [Tortoises in danger] Костенурките в опасност. – Zemedelsko zname, 16.I.1981.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1981. [Which species of poisonous snakes live in Bulgaria?] Какви отровни змии живеят у нас. – Priroda i Znanie, **1**: 14-16.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1981. [He also needs our protection] И той се нуждае от нашата закрила. – Priroda i Znanie, **6**: 21-22.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1981. [European ratsnake] Леопардов смок. – Priroda i Znanie, **7**: 24.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1981. ["Kolibata" and its winged habitants] "Колибата" и нейните крилати обитатели. – Magas. Sofia, **3**: 44.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1982. [Is the tortoise a cure?] Лековита ли е костенурката? – Rabotnichesko delo Newspaper, **207** (26.VII.1982): 5.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1983. [Chased because of ignorance] Преследван поради невежество. Змиегущер. – Otechestven Front Newspaper, **11610**: 8.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1983. [Fearsome name and docile charactere] Страшно име и безобиден характер. Леопардов смок. – Otechestven Front Newspaper, **11649**: 10.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1984. [Amphibians in the Red Data Book] Земноводни в Червената книга. – Zashtita na prirodata, **9**: 15-16.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1984. [A present from the Ice Age. Alpine newt] Подарък от ледникови времена. Алпийски тритон. – Otechestven Front Newspaper, **11860**: 10.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1984. [The mini size of a giant] Миниатюрното издание на един гигант. – Otechestven Front Newspaper, **12010**: 8.

Beshkov V. 1985. [Mysterious habitant of the dark caves]. – Otechestven Front Newspaper, **12068**: 2.

[Beshkov V., Pentchev S.] Бешков В., С. Пенчев.1960. [Radolova yama] Радолова яма. – Turist, Sofia, **5**(2): 20.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1986. [European ratsnake] Леопардов смок. – Zashtita na prirodata, **4**: 13-14.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1989. [No soup of tortoises] Костенурките – не на супа. – Rabotnichesko delo Newspaper (19.XI.1989).

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1990. [The unwanted "colleagues"] Нежеланите „колеги". – Balgarsko photo, **3**: 15-16.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1991. [Eager for quick monney] Мераклии за бърза печалба. – Prirodata v nashiya dom, **1**: 9-12.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 1997. [Alarm for the tortoises] Тревога за сухоземните костенурки. – Lov i Ribolov, **3-4**: 9.

[Beshkov V.] Бешков В. 2002. [Alarm for tortoises] Тревога за сухоземните костенурки. – Za pticite, Autumn/Winter: 11.

Taxa honouring Dr Vladimir Beshkov

To Vladimir Beshkov are dedicated one genus (*Beskovia*) and 12 species and subspecies of animals, described by specialists from Bulgaria, France, Germany and Russia. They originate from Bulgaria, Greece, Uganda and Indonesia (Sumatra).

Nematoda
Fam. Filariidae
Litomosa beshkovi Jančev, 1971
Comptes rendus de l'Académie bulgare des Sciences
Bulgaria, parasite
Crustacea
Isopoda Oniscidea
Fam. Trichoniscidae
Trichoniscus beschkovi Andreev, 1986
Biologia Gallo-Hellenica, **11**(2): 158
Greece, cave
Arachnida
Opiliones
Fam. Sironidae
Siro beshkovi Mitov, 1994
Spixiana, **17**(3): 275
(Now *Cyphophthalmus beshkovi*)
Bulgaria, cave
Araneae
Fam. Linyphiidae
Lepthyphantes beshkovi Deltshev, 1979
Acta zoologica bulgarica, **13**: 60
Crete, cave
Fam. Nesticidae
Nesticus beshkovi Deltshev, 1979
Acta zoologica bulgarica, **13**: 54
Crete, cave
Acari
Acariformes
Fam. Ophioptidae
Ophioptes beshkovi Beron, 1974
C.R. de l'Acad. bulg. des Sciences, **27**(5): 691
Bulgaria
Myriapoda
Chilopoda
Lithobius beshkovi Matic et Golemansky, 1967
Bull. Inst. Zool. Mus., Sofia, **24**: 127
(Now *Lithobius* (*L.*) *rushovensis* Matic, 1967)
Bulgaria, cave
Diplopoda
Fam. Trichopolydesmidae
Sphaeroparia beshkovi Mauriès et Heymer, 1996
Bull. Mus. nat. Hist. nat. Paris, **18**, Sect.A (1-2):
Uganda
Fam. Paradoxosomatidae
Tectoporus beshkovi Golovatch, 1996
Arthropoda Selecta, **5**(3- 4): 139
Sumatra
Fam. Schizopetalidae
Balkanopetalum beskovi Strasser, 1973
Ann. Zool., Warszawa, **30**(15): 427
Bulgaria, cave
Insecta
Coleoptera
Fam. Carabidae
Duvalius beshkovi Coiffait, 1970
Ann. de Spéléologie, Toulouse, **25**(3): 721
Bulgaria, cave
Fam. Leiodidae
Beskovia V. Guéorguiev, 1960
C. R. Acad. bulg. Sci., Sofia, **13**(6): 723
Bulgaria, cave
Vertebrata
Amphibia Caudata
Fam. Salamandridae
Salamandra salamandra beshkovi Obst, 1981
Faunist. Abh. Staatl. Mus. Tierkunde in Dresden
Bulgaria

Received: 04.11.2015

Author's address

Petar Beron, National Museum of Natural History – BAS, Tsar Osvoboditel Blvd. 1, 1000 Sofia, Bulgaria

Доц. д-р Владимир Бешков на 80 години

Петър Берон

(Резюме)

Статията е посветена на 80-годишнината от рождението на видния български зоолог д-р Владимир Бешков, изследовател на пещерите, прилепите, земноводните и влечугите. Д-р Бешков е автор на 83 научни и на множество популярни статии за пещери, животни, защита на природата и паметници на културата. Забележителни негови постижения са подробното изследване на змиите в Малешевската планина, откриването и изследването на уникалната миграция на планинската жаба в Ботевградско, защитата на костенурките и на други земноводни и влечуги и много други.

На името на д-р Владимир Бешков са наречени един род (*Beskovia*) и 12 вида и подвида животни от България, Гърция, Уганда и Индонезия (Суматра) от специалисти от България, Франция, Германия и Русия.

Historia naturalis bulgarica, 22: 99-100, 2015

Otopheidomenidae (Acari: Mesostigmata) – a new mite family for the fauna of Bulgaria and the Balkan Peninsula

Petar Beron

Abstract: A record of *Hemipteroseius adleri* Costa, 1968: the first member of family Otopheidomenidae (Acari) in Bulgaria, on *Pyrrhocoris apterus* (Hemiptera).

Key words: Acari, Otopheidomenidae, Hemiptera, *Pyrrhocoris apterus,* Bulgaria

Mites – ectoparasites on insects of the family Otopheidomenidae live as haemolymph sucking on Lepidoptera (Otopheidomeninae), Hemiptera Heteroptera (Treatiinae), Orthoptera (Katydiseiinae) and Isoptera (the genus *Eickwortius* Zhang, 1995) (Prasad, 2011). Recently the specialist in Heteroptera Dr N. Simov found on the red firebug *Pyrrhocoris apterus* L. (Pyrrocoridae), a very common species in Bulgaria, several mites belonging to Otopheidomenidae. The mites were found under the hemielytrae of the bugs and were identified as the species *Hemipteroseius adleri* Costa, described from Israel on the same bug species and on another one (*Scantius aegyptius* L.) by Costa (1968). Later the species of Costa has been found in Europe (Poland, Lewandowski & Szafranek, 2005), than also from Lithuania (Chmielewski, 2006a, 2006b), Hungary (Kontschan & Gyuris, 2010) and Slovakia (Fend'a, 2011) – mostly in northern and central Europe. Other species of genus Hemipteroseius Evans, 1963 have been found on Pyrrhocoridae and Lygaeidae in Nigeria, India, Congo, Mexico, Jamaica, Cuba, Haiti, Puerto Rico, other Carribean islands, and Panama – all of them in tropical countries (Zhang, 1995).

Hemipteroseius adleri Costa, 1968 – many, Sofia, October 15th, 2013, N. Simov leg., P. Beron det.

The family is new for the fauna of Bulgaria and the Balkan Peninsula.

References

Chmielewski W. 2006a. New places to occurrence of *Hemipteroseius adleri* parasitic on *Pyrrhocoris apterus* in Europe. In: Bruin, J. (Ed.): Abstract Book. 12th Intern. Congress of Acarology. 21-26 August 2006, Amsterdam, The Neth., p.43.

Chmielewski W. 2006b. Occurrence of *Hemipteroseius adleri* (Acari: Mesostigmata: Otopheidomenidae) infesting *Pyrrhocoris apterus* (Insecta: Heteroptera: Pyrrhocoridae) in Pulawy and other localities in Poland and Lithuania. – Biological Letters, **43**(2): 157-161.

Costa M. 1968. Notes on the genus *Hemipteroseius* Evans (Acari: Mesostigmata) with description of a new species from Israel. – Journal of Natural History, **2**: 1-15.

Fend'a P. 2011. The first record of the family Otopheidomenidae (Acari, Mesostigmata) in Slovakia. – Folia faunistica Slovaka, **16**(2): 115-117.

Kontschán J., Gyuris E. 2010. Hemipteroseius adleri Costa, 1968 collected on red firebug: the first record of the family Otopheidomenidae Treat, 1955 (Acari: Mesostigmata) in Hungary. – Opuscula Zoologica Budapestinensis, **41**(2): 241-243.

Lewandowski M., Szafranek P. 2005. Ectoparasitic mite *Hemipterosius adleri* (Acari: Otopheidomenidae) on firebug *Pyrrhocoris apterus* (Heteroptera: Pyrrhocoridae). – Experimental and Applied Acarology, **35**: 251-257.

Prasad V. 2011. Phytoseiidae and Otopheidomenidae (Acari: Mesostigmata) of the World: a Self Study Guide. Indira Publishing House, Michigan, 208 p.

Zhang Z.-Q. 1995. Review of the systematics and biology of the Otopheidomenidae (Acari: Mesostigmata) with a description of *Eickworthius* gen.n. from termite (Isoptera: Termitidae). – Systematic Entomology, **20**: 239-246.

Received: 10.11.2015

Author's address:

Petar Beron, National Museum of Natural History – BAS, Tsar Osvoboditel Blvd. 1, 1000 Sofia, Bulgaria

Otopheidomenidae (Acari: Mesostigmata) – ново семейство акари за фауната на България и Балканския полуостров

Петър Берон

(Резюме)

Съобщава се за пръв път в България *Hemipteroseius adleri* по *Pyrrhocoris apterus* (Heteroptera: Pyrrhocoridae) – представител на новото за Балканския полуостров семейство акари Otopheidomenidae (Acari: Mesostigmata).

Historia naturalis bulgarica, 22: 101-103, 2015

Observations of Pigmy Owl (*Glaucidium passerinum*) and Three-toed Woodpecker (*Picoides tridactylus*) in Mt. Durmitor, Montenegro

Peter Shurulinkov, Daria Fedchuk

Abstract: Localities of Pigmy Owls (*Glaucidium passerinum*) and Three-toed Woodpeckers (*Picoides tridactylus*) have been recorded in October 2014 in the old-growth coniferous forests of Mt. Durmitor, Montenegro. Both species are very rare glacial relicts found in few occasions in that country.

Key words: Pigmy Owl, Three-toed Woodpecker, Montenegro, Durmitor

Pigmy Owl (*Glaucidium passerinum*) and Three-toed Woodpecker (*Picoides tridactylus*) are rare and endangered species in the Balkan peninsula, having highly fragmented distribution and considered as glacial relicts (Simeonov et al.,1990; Nankinov et al., 1997).Their distribution and numbers are actively studied during the last 20 years in Bulgaria and Serbia (Shurulinkov et al., 2003, Shurulinkov et al., 2012, Spiridonov et al., 2008 Rajkovic et al., 2013) but are not well known in the Western Balkans, especially in Montenegro, Albania, Macedonia and Kosovo.

During a two day field expedition in the forest zone of Mt. Durmitor, Montenegro (1. to 2. 10.2014) we conducted daytime transects using sound imitations of the voice of Pigmy Owl and Three-toed Woodpecker. Imitation was played at points situated at every 500 metres. On 1.10.2014 we passed the route from Ivan Dol through Zmijno Lake, Surdup and up to Crepulj poljana (about 5 km).

Pigmy Owl was found at two localities and Three-toed Woodpecker also at two localities, all of them on 1.10.2014. First record of a Pigmy Owl was made in a 100-150 years old spruce (*Picea abies*) forest with some firs (*Abies alba*) at Zmijno Lake, 1520 m.asl., at 12:00 hrs. The bird was a male which was heard to perform its mating song. After that it was attracted by our playback and was observed at a distance of 10 m and photographed (Fig.1). The second Pigmy Owl was also attracted and observed in 100-years old spruce forest with beech (*Fagus sp.*) and fir at 1600 m asl., at 650 m from the first locality of the same species (13:30 hrs). That bird performed only alarm call.

Three- toed Woodpecker was found also at two places, at a distance of 780 m between them. First locality was at "Surdup" area where one female was observed and photographed (Fig.2).The forest was 100-years old spruce forest with presence of beech and fir, on a very steep slope, at 1590 m asl. The bird was feeding on a dry tree. It was first heard knocking on the bark of the tree and then seen by us without acoustic provocation. The second Three-toed Woodpecker was male and was observed again without sound provocation in a 120-years old spruce-fir forest, at 1568 m asl. At this locality some cut trees were present which was probably made for sanitary cutting. The percent of the dry standing trees in both localities of Three-toed Woodpecker was in frames of 3-5%.

Pigmy Owl was reported as a possible breeding species in Montenegro for the area of Kolašin where one individual was observed from 5 m in Austrian Pine (*Pinus nigra*) forest on 2.05.1978 (Rašajski & Gavrilov, 1983). The total population of the Pigmy Owl in Montenegro was estimated at 3-5 breeding

Fig. 1. Pigmy Owl (*Glaucidium passerinum*), Mt. Durmitor, 1.10.2014, photo: Peter Shurulinkov

Fig. 2. Three-toed Woodpecker (*Picoides tridactylus*), Mt. Durmitor, 1.10.2014. photo: Peter Shurulinkov

pairs and in Serbia at 5-10 pairs (Puzovic et al., 2003). In neighbouring Bosnia and Herzegovina the species is reported to be a regular breeding species with preliminary numbers estimated at 50-100 pairs (Kostrošan & Hatibovic, 2012).

Three-toed Woodpecker has been observed at Mt. Durmitor in 1890 (Reiser & Fuhrer, 1896) and recently between Zabljak and Crno Lake on 28.07.2004 (Steiner, 2004). The species was mapped as a breeding bird in two 50X50 UTM squares of Montenegro (Hagemeijer & Blair, 1997) The total population of Three-toed Woodpecker in Montenegro was estimated at 40-80 breeding pairs (Puzovic et al., 2003).

In Serbia the Three-toed Woodpecker is a very rare species and nests mostly in mountain massifs situated in the southwestern parts of the country – at Prokletije, Kamena gora, Zlatar, Kopaonik and Tara and the numbers were estimated at minimum 5 pairs (Vasic et al., 2009).

References

Hagemeijer E.J.M., Blair M. (Editors). 1997. The EBCC Atlas of European Breeding Birds: Their Distribution and Abundance. T & A D Poyser, London, 1043 p.

Kostrošan D., Hatibovic E. 2012. Raptors in Bosnia and Herzegovina- their status and perspectives for monitoring and development. – Acrocephalus, **33(154/155):** 173-179.

Nankinov D., Simeonov S., Michev T., Ivanov B. 1997. Fauna Bulgarica. Aves, vol.26 Sofia, BAS, 426 p.

Puzovic S., Simic D., Saveljic D., Gergelj J., Tucakov M., Stojnic N., Hulo I., Ham I., Vizi O., Ščiban M., Ruzic M., Vučanovic M., Jovanovic T. 2003. Ptice Srbije i Crne Gore – veličine gnezdilišnih populacija i trendovi: 1990-2002. – Ciconia, **12:** 35-120.

Rajkovic D., Grujic D., Novcic R., Miric R. 2013. Population of Tengmalm's Owl Aegolius Funereus in Kopaonik National Park (Central Serbia). – Acrocephalus, **34 (156-157):** 27-32.

Rašajski J., Gavrilov T. 1983. *Clamator glandarius* I *Glaucidium passerinum* u Crnoj Gori. – Larus, **33-35:** 206-207.

Reiser O., Fuhrer L. 1896. Materialen zu einer Ornis Balcanica. Wien.

Shurulinkov P., Stoyanov G., Tzvetkov P., Vultchev K., Kolchagov R., Ilieva M. 2003. Distribution and abundance of Tengmalm's Owl *Aegolius funereus* on Mount Pirin, southwest Bulgaria. – Sandgrouse, **25 (2):** 103-117.

Shurulinkov P., Stoyanov G.,Komitov E., Daskalova G., Ralev A. 2012. Contribution to the knowledge on distribution,number and habitat preferences of rare and endangered birds in Western Rhodopes Mts.Southern Bulgaria. Strigiformes and Piciformes. – Acta zoologica bulgarica, **64 (1):** 43-56.

Simeonov S., Michev T., Nankinov D. 1990. Fauna of Bulgaria, vol.20, Aves, Sofia. BAS.350 p.

Spiridonov G., Spassov N., Ivanov V. 2008. New records of three relict bird species in the Rhodopes. – Historia naturalis bulgarica, **19**: 181-182. (In Bulgarian).

Steiner A. 2004. Observation of Three-toed Woodpecker (*Picoides tridactylus)* at Zabljak (Montenegro). – Ciconia, **13:** 216.

Vasic V., Grubac B.,Rakovic M., Čovic S. 2009. Nalazi troprstog detlica *Picoides tridactylus* u Srbiji. – Ciconia, **18:** 147-155.

Received: 07.11.2015

Authors' address:

Peter Shurulinkov, National Museum of Natural History – BAS, Tsar Osvoboditel Blvd. 1, 1000 Sofia, Bulgaria, p.shurulinkov@gmail.com

Daria Fedchuk, Bioecology Department, International Independent Ecological and

Politological University, Kosmonavta Volkova Str. 20, 127299 Moscow, Russia, dasha_fedchuk@mail.ru

Наблюдения върху малката кукумявка (*Glaucidium passerinum*) и трипръстия кълвач (*Picoides tridactylus*) в планината Дурмитор, Черна Гора

Петър Шурулинков, Даря Федчук

(Резюме)

През октомври 2014 г бяха установени находища на врабчова кукумявка (*Glaucidium passerinum*) и трипръст кълвач (*Picoides tridactylus*) в стари иглолистни гори в планината Дурмитор, Черна гора. И двата вида са много редки глациални реликти регистрирани в единични случаи в тази държава.